



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



Informazioni su questo libro

Si tratta della copia digitale di un libro che per generazioni è stato conservata negli scaffali di una biblioteca prima di essere digitalizzato da Google nell'ambito del progetto volto a rendere disponibili online i libri di tutto il mondo.

Ha sopravvissuto abbastanza per non essere più protetto dai diritti di copyright e diventare di pubblico dominio. Un libro di pubblico dominio è un libro che non è mai stato protetto dal copyright o i cui termini legali di copyright sono scaduti. La classificazione di un libro come di pubblico dominio può variare da paese a paese. I libri di pubblico dominio sono l'anello di congiunzione con il passato, rappresentano un patrimonio storico, culturale e di conoscenza spesso difficile da scoprire.

Commenti, note e altre annotazioni a margine presenti nel volume originale compariranno in questo file, come testimonianza del lungo viaggio percorso dal libro, dall'editore originale alla biblioteca, per giungere fino a te.

Linee guida per l'utilizzo

Google è orgoglioso di essere il partner delle biblioteche per digitalizzare i materiali di pubblico dominio e renderli universalmente disponibili. I libri di pubblico dominio appartengono al pubblico e noi ne siamo solamente i custodi. Tuttavia questo lavoro è oneroso, pertanto, per poter continuare ad offrire questo servizio abbiamo preso alcune iniziative per impedire l'utilizzo illecito da parte di soggetti commerciali, compresa l'imposizione di restrizioni sull'invio di query automatizzate.

Inoltre ti chiediamo di:

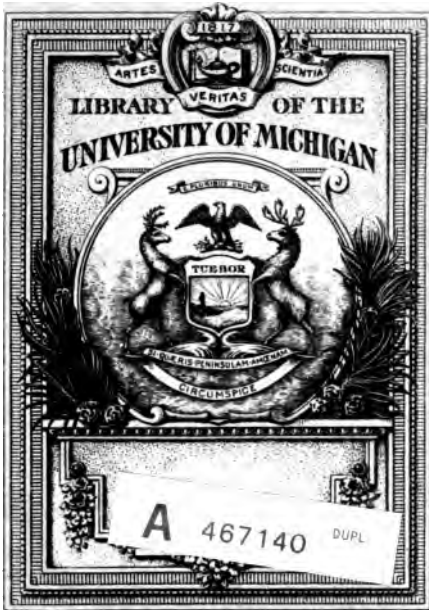
- + *Non fare un uso commerciale di questi file* Abbiamo concepito Google Ricerca Libri per l'uso da parte dei singoli utenti privati e ti chiediamo di utilizzare questi file per uso personale e non a fini commerciali.
- + *Non inviare query automatizzate* Non inviare a Google query automatizzate di alcun tipo. Se stai effettuando delle ricerche nel campo della traduzione automatica, del riconoscimento ottico dei caratteri (OCR) o in altri campi dove necessiti di utilizzare grandi quantità di testo, ti invitiamo a contattarci. Incoraggiamo l'uso dei materiali di pubblico dominio per questi scopi e potremmo esserti di aiuto.
- + *Conserva la filigrana* La "filigrana" (watermark) di Google che compare in ciascun file è essenziale per informare gli utenti su questo progetto e aiutarli a trovare materiali aggiuntivi tramite Google Ricerca Libri. Non rimuoverla.
- + *Fanne un uso legale* Indipendentemente dall'utilizzo che ne farai, ricordati che è tua responsabilità accertarti di farne un uso legale. Non dare per scontato che, poiché un libro è di pubblico dominio per gli utenti degli Stati Uniti, sia di pubblico dominio anche per gli utenti di altri paesi. I criteri che stabiliscono se un libro è protetto da copyright variano da Paese a Paese e non possiamo offrire indicazioni se un determinato uso del libro è consentito. Non dare per scontato che poiché un libro compare in Google Ricerca Libri ciò significhi che può essere utilizzato in qualsiasi modo e in qualsiasi Paese del mondo. Le sanzioni per le violazioni del copyright possono essere molto severe.

Informazioni su Google Ricerca Libri

La missione di Google è organizzare le informazioni a livello mondiale e renderle universalmente accessibili e fruibili. Google Ricerca Libri aiuta i lettori a scoprire i libri di tutto il mondo e consente ad autori ed editori di raggiungere un pubblico più ampio. Puoi effettuare una ricerca sul Web nell'intero testo di questo libro da <http://books.google.com>



Joseph R. Riddle



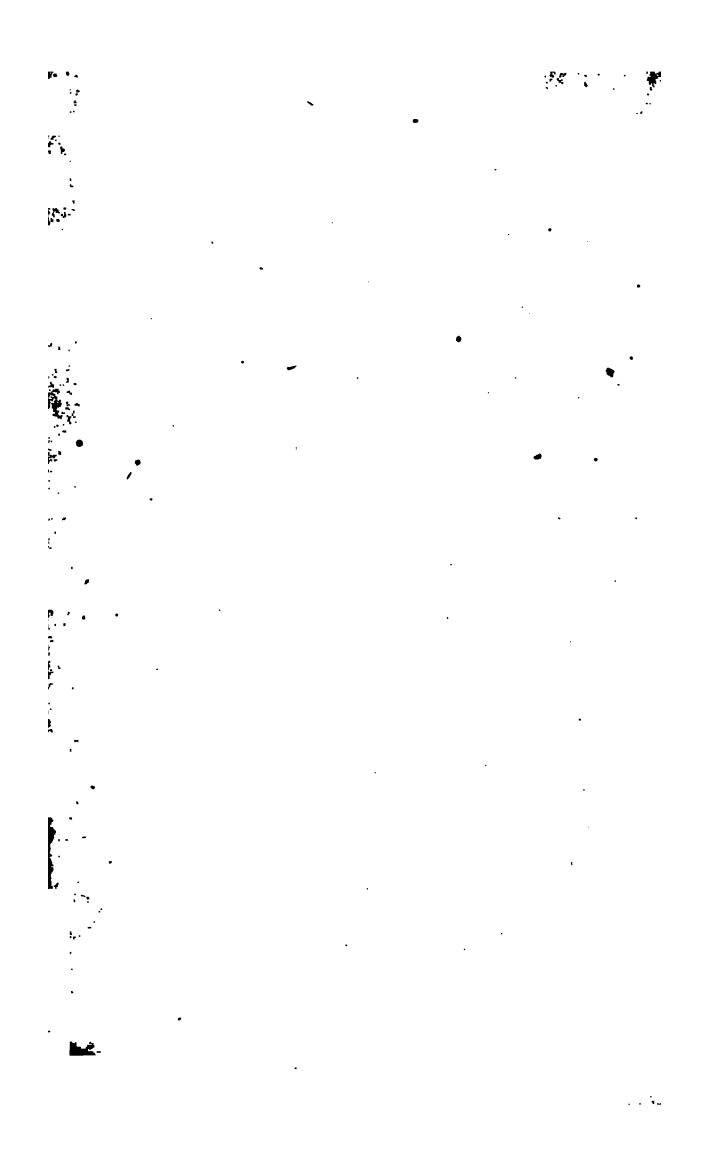




870.5

L692

1829



L'homond, Charles François
[Sterecotype Edition.]

EPITOME
HISTORIÆ SACRÆ,
AUCTORE L'HOMOND.

EDITIO NOVA.

**QUAM PROSODIÆ SIGNIS, NOVAQUE VOCUM
OMNIUM INTERPRETATIONE,**

ADORNAVIT

GEORGIUS IRONSIDE, A. M.

EDITIO SEX.

QUAM CORREXIT ET EMENDAVIT.

THOMAS S. JOY,
Litterarum Latinarum et Græcarum, &c. Doctor

NOVI-EBORACI:

TYPIS ET IMPENSIS GEORGIJ LONG
161 BROADWAY.

1829.

Southern District of New-York, ss.

BE IT REMEMBERED, that on the eleventh day of December, in the forty-eighth year of the Independence of the United States of America, *George Long*, of the said district, hath deposited in this office the title of a Book, the right whereof he claims as proprietor, in the words following, to wit:

Epitome Historiæ Sacræ, Auctore P. Homond. Editio Nova. Quam præsedis signis, novæque vocum omnium interpretatione, adornavit Georgius Ironside, A. M. Editio Quinta, quam correxit et emendavit Thomas S. Joy, Litterarum Latinarum et Græcarum, &c. Doctor.

In conformity to the Act of Congress of the United States, entitled "An act for the encouragement of learning by securing the copies of maps, charts and books to the authors and proprietors of such copies, during the times therein mentioned." And also to an act, entitled "An act, supplementary to an act, entitled an act, for the encouragement of learning, by securing the copies of maps, charts, and books to the authors and proprietors of such copies, during the times therein mentioned, and extending the benefits thereof to the arts of designing, engraving, and etching historical and other prints."

JAMES DILL,

Clerk of the Southern District of New-York.

Joseph Allen
11-18-37

ADVERTISEMENT.

THE utility of the following Epitome has been already so far tested by experience, not only in France, where it was first produced, but in this country, that it stands in need of no eulogium. It has justly superseded the *Selectæ e veteri Testamento* of M. Rollin in easiness and classical latinity ; and its neatness, brevity, and perspicuity, atone for the prolixity of the other.

The difficulty and necessity of initiating boys into a correct acquaintance with *Syntax* and the *parts of speech*, have been long and justly appreciated by teachers, and those, who have the interest of their pupils in view, cannot help being pleased with the ready assistance afforded them by the arrangement of this little book.

At the commencement of their studies, boys find great labour and difficulty in searching for the proper words in their dictionaries; and parents have often and with reason complained of the destruction thus occasioned in books which cost so dear.

To obviate this, and to enable the pupil to become more easily acquainted with words, the Editor has been induced to add to the present edition a little *Dictionary* or *Vocabulary*, containing such words only as occur in the Epitome, and giving the etymology, as far as he judged necessary for beginners.

In the course of his teaching, the Editor has found that a considerable difficulty is experienc-

ed in the prosodial reading, or just pronunciation of the words according as the syllables are long or short. To correct this, as far as the nature of the work would admit, he has, in the text, marked, generally, the long syllables with their proper mark, and in the dictionary the long and short syllables are designated. By a strict attention to these at first boys will become so habituated to read according to quantity, that little difficulty on that subject will afterwards occur.

From the general circulation into which this interesting little volume had got, six large editions having been published in about seven years, the proprietor determined to have it *stereotyped*. Previous however, to his entering on so expensive an undertaking, and anxious that the work should be rendered as correct as possible, the text as well as the vocabulary have been carefully revised not only by the author, but also by Mr. Thomas S. Joy, an eminent classical teacher in this city ; and he has reason to hope that by their care and assiduity no error of consequence can have remained unnoticed. Still, however, if the preceptor of any of our academies, grammar schools, or private seminaries, or any other literary gentleman should discover any inaccuracy and be pleased to communicate the same to the proprietor, his attention will be thankfully acknowledged, and the mistake rectified without delay.

New-York, 30th of July, 1825.

Epitome

HISTORIÆ SACRÆ.

1. *God creates the world in six days : in the year 4004 before Jesus Christ.*

DEUS creāvit cœlum et terram intrā sex dies.

Primo die fēcit lucem. **Secundo die** fēcit firmamentum, quod vocāvit cœlum.

Tertio die coēgit aquas in ūnum locum et eduxit ē terrā plantas et arbores.

Quarto die fēcit sōlem et lūnam, et stellas.

Quinto die aves quæ volitant in aere, et pisces quī natant in aquis.

Sexto die fēcit omnia animantia, postrēmò hominem ; et quīēvit die septimo.

2. *God makes the body of Adam of the clay of the Earth.*

Deus finxit cōpus hōmīnis ē limo terræ : dedit illi animam viventem : fēcit illud ad similitudinem suam, et nomināvit illum Adamum.

Deindē immīsīt sopōrem in Adamum, et detraxit ūnam ē costis ejus dormientis.

Ex eâ formāvit mulierem quam dedit sociam
 Adāmo, sicque instituit matrimonium.
 Nōmen Primæ mulieris fuit Eva.

3. *God places man in Paradise.*

Deus posuit Adānum et Evam in horto amœ-
 nissimo, qui solet appellari Paradisus terrestris.

Ingens fluvius irrigābat hortum : erant ibi om-
 nes arbores jucundæ aspectu, et fructus gustu
 suāves. Inter eas arbor scientiæ boni et mali.

Deus dixit homini : *Utere fructibus omnium
 arborum paradisi, præter fructum arboris scientiæ
 boni et mali : nam si comedas illum fructum, mo-
 riēris.*

4. *The disobedience of Adam and Eve.*

Serpens, qui erat callidissimum omnium ani-
 mantium, dixit mulieri ; *Cur non comedis fructum
 istius arboris ?*

Mulier respondit : *Deus id prohibuit. Si teti-
 gerimus illum, moriēmur.*

*Minimè, inquit serpens : non moriemini : sed
 eritis similes Deo, scientes bonum et malum.*

Mulier decepta his verbis decerpsit fructum et
 comēdit : deindè obtulit viro, qui pariter comēdit.

5. *Adam and Eve hide and excuse themselves.*

Adāmus, fugiens conspectum Dei, se abscon-
 dit. Deus vocāvit illum : *Adāme, Adāme.*

Qui respondit ; *Timui conspectum tuum, et abscondi me*

Cur times, inquit Deus, nisi quia comedisti fructum vetitum ?

Adāmus respondit : *Mulier, quam dedisti mihi sociam, porrexit mihi fructum istum, ut ederem.*

Dominus dixit mulieri ; *Cur fecisti hoc ?* Quæ respondit : *Serpens me decēpit.*

6. *The curse of the serpent : and the Saviour promised.*

Dominus dixit serpenti, *Quia decepisti mulierem, eris odiōsus et execrātus inter omnia animalia : reptābis super pectus, et comedes terram.*

Inimicitiae erunt inter te et mulierem : ipsa olim conteret caput tuum.

Dixit etiam mulieri : *Afficiam te multis malis ; paries liberos in dolore, et eris in potestate viri.*

7. *Adam and Eve driven from Paradise.*

Deindè Deus dixit Adāmo ; *Quia gessisti mōrem uxōri tuæ habēbis terram infestam : ea fundet tibi spīnas et carduos.*

Quæres ex eā victum cum multo labore, dōnec abeas in terram è quā ortus es.

Tūm ejecit Adānum et Evam ex horto, ut ille coleret terram ; et collocāvit Angelum, qui præ-

ferēbat manu gladium igneum, ut custodīret adi-
tum paradisi.

8. *Cain and Abel.*

Adāmus habuit multos liberos, inter quos Cainus
et Abel numerantur : hic fuit pastor, ille agricola.

Uterque obtulit dōna Domino, Caīnus quidem
fructus terræ, Abel autem oves egregias.

Dōna Abēlis placuērunt Deo, non autem dōna
Caīni ; quod Caīnus ægrè tulit.

Dominus dixit Caīno : *Cur invidēs frātri ? si
rectè facies, recipies mercēdem ; sin autem malè
lues pœnam peccāti.*

9. *Cain kills Abel.*

Caīnus non paruit Deo monenti : dissimulans
iram, dixit frātri suo : *Age, eāmus deambulātum.*

Itaque unā ambo abiērunt forās, et quū es-
sent in agro, Caīnus irrūit in Abēlem, et interfē-
cit illum.

Deus dixit Caīno : *Ubi est tuus frāter ?* Caīnus
respondit : *Nescio ; num ego sum custos frātris
nei.*

10. *Cain punished.*

Deus dixit Caīno : *Caīne, quid fecisti ? sanguis
frātris tui, quem ipse fudisti manu tuā clāmat
ad me.*

*Infesta tibi erit terra, quæ bibit sanguinem Abē-
lis : quàm colueris eam longo et dūro labōre, nul-
los feret fructus : eris vagus in orbe terrārum.*

Caīnus, despērans veniam, fūgit.

11. The building of the Ark

Postquam numerus hominum crēvit, omnia vi-
tia invaluēre. Quāre offensus Deus statuit per-
dere hominum genus diluvio.

Attamen pepercit Noēmo et liberis ejus, quia
colēbant virtutem.

Noēmus admonitus à Deo extruxit ingentem
arcam in modum nāvis : linivit eam bitumine, et
in eam induxit par ūnum omnium avium et ani-
mantium.

12. The deluge ; in the year 2348 before Christ.

Postquam Noēmus ipse ingressus est arcam
cum conjuge, tribus filiis et totidem nuribus,
aquæ maris et omnium fontium erupērunt.

Simul pluvia ingēns cecidit per quadraginta
dies et totidem noctes.

Aqua operuit universam terram, ità ut superā-
ret quindecim cubitis altissimos montes.

Omnia absumpta sunt diluvio : arca autem sub-
levāta aquis fluitābat in alto.

13. *The end of the deluge.*

Deus immisit ventum vehementem, et sensim aquæ imminūtæ sunt.

Tandem mense undecimo post quàm diluvium cœperat, Noëmus aperuit fenestram arcæ, et emisit corvum, qui non est reversus.

Deindè emisit columbam : quùm ea non invenisset locum ubi poneret pedem, reversa est ad Noëmum, qui extendit manum, et intulit eam in arcam.

Columba rursùm emissa attulit in ore suo ramum olivæ virentis, quo finis diluvii significabatur.

14. *Noah goes out of the Ark.*

Noëmus egressus est ex arcâ, postquàm ibi inclûsus fuerat per annum tötum ipse et familia ejus : eduxit secum aves cæteraque animantia.

Tum erexit altäre, et obtulit sacrificium Domino. Deus dixit illi : *Non delēbo deinceps genus hominum : pōnam arcum meum in nubibus, et erit signum fæderis quod facio vobiscum.*

Quàm obduxero nūbes cælo, arcus meus apparēbit, et recordabor fæderis mei, nec unquam diluvium erit ad perdendum orbem terrarum.

15. *The Corruption of Mankind.*

Omnes gentes propagatæ sunt à filiis Noëmi

Sēmus incoluit Asiam, Chāmus Africam, Japhē-tus Eurōpam.

Pœna diluvii non deterruit homines à vitiis, sed brevī facti sunt pejōres quā prius.

Oblīti sunt Dei creatōris : adorābant sōlem, et lūnam ; non verebantur parentes ; dicēbant mendacium : faciēbant fraūdem, furtum, homicīdium : ūno verbo, se contaminābant omnibus flagitiis.

16. *Call of Abraham, in the year 1921, before J. C.*

Quīdam tamen sancti viri coluērunt vērā religionem et virtūtem, inter quos fuit Abrahāmus è genere Sēmi.

Deus fēcit fœdus cum illo his verbis : *Exi è domo paternā, desere patriam, et pete regiōnem quam datūrus sum posteris tuis : augēbo te prōle numerosā ; eris pater multārum gentium, ac per te omnes orbis natiōes erunt bonis cumulātæ. Aspice cælum : dinumera stellas, si potes, tua progenies eas æquābit numero.*

17. *Isaac born.*

Abrahāmus jam senuerat, et Sāra ejus uxor erat sterilis.

Quibus tamen Deus promisit filium ex eis nasciturum.

Habēbis, inquit, filium ex Sārā conjugē tuā.

Quod audiens Sāra risit, nec statim adhibuit

fidem promissis Dei, et idcirco reprehensa est à Deo.

Abrahāmus autem credidit Deo pollicenti.

Et verò uno post anno filius natus est Abrahāmo, qui vocavit eum Isaācum.

18. *Abraham prepares to sacrifice his Son.*

Postquam Isaācus adolēvit. Deus tentans fidem Abrahāmi dixit illi ; *Abrahāme, tolle filium tuum unicum quem amas, et immola eum mihi in monte quem ostendam tibi.*

Abrahāmus non dubitavit parēre Deo jubenti : imposuit ligna Isaāco ; ipse verò portabat ignem et gladium.

Quum iter facerent simul, Isaācus dixit patri : *Mi pater, ecce ligna et ignis ; sed ubinam est hostia immolanda ?* Cui Abrahāmus : *Deus, inquit, sibi providēbit hostiam, fili mi.*

19. *Abraham's hand arrested.*

Ubi pervenērunt ambo in locum designatum, Abrahāmus extruxit aram, disposuit ligna, alligavit Isaācum super struem lignorum, deinde arripuit gladium.

Tum Angelus clamavit de coelo : *Abrahāme, contine manum tuam ; ne noceas puero : jam fides tua mihi perspecta est, quā non peperceris filio tuo*

unco : et ego favēbo tibi ; remunerābo splendide fidem tuam.

Abrahāmus respexit, et vīdit arietem hærentem cornibus inter vepres, quem immolavit loco filii.

20. *Eliezer, Abraham's servant, goes in search of a wife for Isaac.*

Postea Abrahāmus misit servum suum Eliezerem ad cognātos suos qui erant in Mesopotamiā, ut indè adduceret uxorem filio suo Isaāco.

Eliezer sumpsit decem camēlos domini sui, et profectus est, portans sēcum munera magnifica, quibus donāret puellam destinātam Isaāco et ejus parentes.

Ubi pervēnit in Mesopotamiam, constitit cum camēlis propè puteum aquæ ad vesperum, quo tempore mulieres solēbant convenīre ad hauriendam aquam.

21. *Eliezer consults God on the subject*

Eliezer orāvit Deum his verbis : *Domine Deus Abrahāmi, fac ut puella quæ dabit pōtum mihi petenti, ea sit quam Isaāco destinās.*

Ecce statim Rebecca virgo eximiā pulchritudine prodiit gerens urnam humeris ; quæ descendit ad puteum, et implēvit urnam.

Tunc Eliezer egressus obviam puellæ : *Da,*

inquit, pōtum mihi. Cui Rebecca : *Bibe*, ait, domine mi ; et simul demisit urnam.

Quūm ille bibisset, Rebecca obtulit etiam aquam camēlis. Hoc indicio cognōvit Eliezer, quod scīre cupiēbat.

22. *Eliezer inquires of Rebecca concerning her family.*

Eliezer protulit inaūres aureas et armillas, quas dedit Rebeccæ : tūm interrogāvit illam cuius esset filia, nūm in domo patris esset locus ad commorandum.

Cui Rebecca respondit : *Ego sum filia Bathuelis : avus meus est frāter Abrahāmi ; est domi locus ad commorandum amplissimus ; est etiam phurimūm feni et palarum ad ūsum camelōrum.*

Quod audiens Eliezer ēgit gratias Deo, qui tribuisset iter prosperum sibi.

23. *Eliezer received at the house of Bathuel.*

Rebecca properāvit domum et narrāvit matri suæ ea quæ sibi contigerant.

Labanus frāter Rebeccæ, quūm audivisset sorōrem narrantem, adīvit hominem qui stābat ad fontem cum camēlis, et compellans eum : *ingere, inquit, domine mi ; cur stas foris ? paravi hospitium tibi, et locum camēlis.*

Dein deduxit eum domum, eique cibum apposuit.

24. *The consent of Rebecca.*

Continuò Eliezer exposuit parentibus Rebeccæ causam itineris suscepti, rogavitque ut annuerent postulatiōni suæ.

Qui responderunt : *Ita voluntas Dei fert ; nec possumus Deo obsistere. En Rebecca, proficiscatur tecum, nuptura Isaaco.*

Tum Eliezer deprompsit vasa aurea et argentea, vestesque pretiosas, quas dedit Rebeccæ ; obtulit etiam munera matri ejus et fratri, et iniierunt convivium.

25. *Rebecca departs*

Postridiè Eliezer surgens manè, dixit parentibus Rebeccæ : *Herus meus me expectat ; dimittite me ut redeam ad illum.*

Qui responderunt : *Vocemus puellam et percontemur ejus sententiam.*

Quum Rebecca venisset, sciscitati sunt an vellet discedere cum homine ? *Volo*, inquit illa.

Dimiserunt ergò Rebeccam et nutricem illius, precantes ei omnia prospera.

26. *Marriage of Isaac ; in the year 1856 before J. C.*

Isaacus fortè tunc deambulabat rure, vidit ca-

mēlos venientes. Simul Rebecca conspicāta rum deambulāntem, desiluit è camēlo, et interrē gavit Eliezerem; *Quis est ille vir?*

Eliezer respondit: *ipse est herus meus.* Illa statim operuit se pallio.

Eliezer narrāvit Isaāco omnia quæ fecerat.

Isaācus introduxit Rebeccam in tabernaculum mātis suæ, et lenītus est dolor quem capiēbat ex morte mātis.

27. Esau sells his birth-right

Rebecca edidit ūno partu duos filios, Esaūm et Jacōbum. Qui prior editus est pilōsus erat, alter vērō lēnis; ille fuit venātor strenuus, hic autem placidus et simplex moribus.

Quādam die, quū Jacōbus sibi paravisset pulmentum ex lentibus, vēnit Esaūs fessus de viā, et dixit fratri: *Da mihi hoc pulmentum; nam redeo rūre examinātus lassitudine.*

Cui Jacōbus: *Dabo, si concēdas mihi jus primogeniti.*

Faciam libenter, inquit Esaūs, *Jura ergō, ait Jacōbus.*

Esaūs jurāvit et vendidit jus suum.

28. Isaac sends Esau a hunting.

Isaācus, qui delectabātur venatiōne, amābat Esaūm; Jacōbus vērō erat carior Rebeccæ.

Quùm Isaācus, jam senuisset, et factus esset cæcus, vocāvit Esaūm : *Sumito, inquit, pharetram, arcum et sâgittas : affer mihi et para de venatione pulmentum, ut comedam, et apprecer tibi fausta omnia, antequàm moriar.*

Esaūs itaque profectus est venātum.

29. Rebecca's Advice to Jacob.

Rebecca audierat Isaācum loquentem ; vocāvit Jacobum, et : *Afferto, inquit, mihi duos hædos optimos : conficiam pulmentum, quo pater tuus valde delectatur ; appones ei cibum, et bene precabitur tibi.*

Jacōbus respondit : *Ego non aūsim id facere, māter : Esaūs est pilōsus ; ego sum lēnis ; pater me attrēctaverit, succensēbit mihi ; ita indignatio patris et damnum mihi evenient pro ejus benevolentia.*

30. Rebecca prepares food for Isaac.

Rebecca institit : *Ne timeas, inquit, fili mi. Si quid adversi inde sequatur, id tōtum sūmo mihi. Tu vērō ne dubites facere quod jussus es.*

Itaque Jacōbus abiit et attulit matri duos hædos : illa parāvit seni cibum quem noverat suāvem esse palato ejus.

Deindè induit Jacōbum vestibibus frātis : aptavit pellem hædi manibus ejus et collo.

Tūm, *Adi*, inquit, *patrem tuum*, et offer illi *escam quam appetit*.

31. *Isaac blesses Jacob instead of Esau*

Jacōbus attulit patri suo escam parātam à mātre.

Cui Isaācus dixit: *Quisnam es tu?* Jacōbus respondit: *Ego sum Esaiūs primogenitus tuus; fēcī quod jussisti, pater; surge et comede de venatione meā.*

Quomodō, ait Isaācus, potuisti invenire tam citō? Inveni, pater: *Deus itā voluit.*

Isaācus rursum: *Tūne es Esaiūs primogenitus meus? accēde propiūs ut attrectem te.*

Ille accessit ad patrem, qui dixit: *Vox quidem est Jacōbi, sed manus sunt Esai.*

Isaācus amplexātus Jacōbum anteposuit eum frātri, et tribuit illi omnia bona primogeniti.

32. *Esau's return from hunting*

Non multō post Esaiūs rediit è venatione, et ipse obtulit patri pulmentum quod paraverat.

Cui Isaācus mīrans dixit: *Quis est ergō ille qui modō attulit mihi cibum, et cui apprecātus sum omnia fausta, tanquam primogenito?*

Quod audiens Esaiūs edidit magnum clamōrem, et implevit domum lamentis.

33. *Jacob's departure.*

Esaiūs ardens irâ minabatur mortem Jacôbo.

Quære Rebecca mäter timens dilecto filio suo ;
*Fuge, inquit, fili mi, abi ad Labānum avunculum
 tuum, et commorāre apud eum, dōnec ira frātris tui
 deferveſcat.*

Jacôbus dimissus à patre et mätre, profectus est
 in Mesopotamiam.

Iter faciens pervēnit ad quemdam locum, ubi
 fessus de viâ pernoctāvit : supposuit lapidem ca-
 piti suo et obdormīvit.

34. *Jacob's vision.*

Jacôbus vīdit in somnis scālam, quæ innixa ter-
 ræ pertinēbat ad coelum, atque Angelos Dei as-
 cendentes et descendentes ; audivit Dominum di-
 centem sibi : *Ego sum Deus patris tui ; dabo tibi
 et posteris tuis terram cui incubas : nōli timēre ;
 ego favēbo tibi ; ero custos tuus, qudcumque por-
 rexeris, et redūcam te in patriam, ac per te omnes
 orbis nationes erunt bonis cumulatae.*

Jacôbus expergefactus adorāvit Dominum.

35. *Jacob arrives in Mesopotamia.*

Jacôbus, iter persecūtus, pervēnit Mesopota-
 miam : vīdit tres pecorum greges propter puteum
 cubantes.

Nam ex eo puteo greges solēbant adaquārī.
Os putei claudēbātur ingenti lapide.

Jacōbus accessit illuc, et dixit pastoribus: *Frātres, undē estis?* Qui responderunt: *Ex urbe Hāran.*

Quos interrogāvit iterū: *Nostisne Labanum?*
Dixerunt: *Novimus.*—*Valetne?* *Valet,* inquit: *ecce Rāchel filia ejus venit cum grege suo.*

36. *Jacob's reception by Laban.*

Dum Jacōbus loquerētur cum pastoribus, Rāchel filia Labani vēnit cum pecore paterno: nam ipsa pascēbat gregem.

Confestim Jacōbus videns cognātam suam, amōvit lapidem ab ōre putei. *Ego sum,* inquit, *filius Rebeceæ;* et osculātus est eam.

Rāchel festinans nunciāvit patri suo, qui agnōvit filium sorōris suæ, deditque ei Rachēlem in matrimonium

37. *Jacob's Return.*

Jacōbus diū commoratus est apud Labanum: interea mīrē auxit rem suam et factus est dives.

Longo pōst tempore admonitus à Deo, rediit in patriam suam.

Extimescēbat iram frātris sui: ut placāret animum ejus, præmisit ad eum nuncios. qui offerrent ei manera.

Esaiūs mitigatus occurrit obviām Jacōbo adve-

nienti ; insiliit in collum ejus, flensque osculatus est eum, nec quidquam illi nocuit.

38. *Joseph's infancy.*

Jacōbus habuit duodecim filios, inter quos erat Josēphus : hunc pater amābat prae cæteris, quia senex genuerat eum. Dederat illi togam textam è filis varii coloris.

Quam ob causam Josēphus erat invisus suis fratribus, praesertim post quā narravisset eis duplex somnium, quo futura ejus magnitudo portendebatur.

Oderant illum tantoperè ut non possent cum eo amicè loqui.

39. *Joseph's dreams.*

Hæc porrò erant Josēphi somnia. *Ligabāmus, inquit, simul manipulos in agro : ecce manipulus meus surgēbat et stābat rectus ; vestri autem manipuli circumstantes venerabantur meum.*

Postea vidi in somnis sōlem, lūnam et undecim stellas adorantes me.

Cui frātres responderunt : *Quorsum spectant ista somnia ? nūm tu eris rex noster ? nūm subjiciēmur ditiōni tuæ ?* Frātres igitur invidēbant ei ; et pater rem tacitus considerābat.

40. Joseph's brethren resolve to kill him.

Quādam die quūm frātres Josēphi pascere greges procul, ipse remanserat domi. Jacōbus mīsīt eum ad frātres, ut sciret quomodò se haberent.

Qui videntes Josēphum venientem, consilium cepērunt illius occidendi : *Ecce, inquiēbant, somniātor venit : occidāmus illum et projiciamus in puteum : dicēmus patri ; fera devorāvit Josēphum. Tunc apparēbit quid sua illi prōsint somnia.*

41. Reuben the eldest tries to save him.

Rūben, qui erat nātu maximus, deterrēbat frātres a tanto scelere.

Nolite, inquiēbat, interficere puerum : est enim frāter noster : demittite eum potiùs in hanc foveam.

Habēbat in animo liberāre Josēphum ex eōrum manibus, et illum extrahere è foveā, atque ad patrem reducere.

Reipsā his verbis deducti sunt ad mitius consilium.

42. Joseph sold by his brethren to merchants

Ubi Josēphus pervēnit ad fratres suos, detruērunt ei togam, quā indātus erat, et detrusēr eum in foveam.

Deindē quūm consedisent ad sumendu

bum, conspexerunt mercatores qui petebant Ægyptum cum camélis portantibus varia aromata.

Venit illis in mentem Josèphum vendere iis mercatoribus.

Qui emèrunt Josèphum viginti nummis argenteis, eumque duxerunt in Ægyptum.

43. *They send to their father, Joseph's robe stained with blood.*

Tunc fràtres Josèphi tinxerunt togam ejus in sanguine hædi quem occiderant, et miserunt eam ad patrem cum his verbis : *Invenimus hanc togam ; vide an toga filii tui sit.*

Quam quùm agnovisset pater, exclamavit : *Toga filii mei est : fera pessima devoravit Josèphum.* Deindè scidit vestem, et induit cilicium.

Omnes filii ejus convenèrunt ut lenirent dolorem patris ; sed Jacòbus noluit accipere consolationem, dixitque : *Ego descendam mœrens cum filio meo in sepulcrum.*

44. *Potiphar purchases Joseph.*

Putiphar Ægyptius emit Josèphum à mercatoribus.

Deus autem sàvit Putiphari causà Josèphi : omnia ei prosperè succedebant.

Quam ob rem Josèphus benignè habitus est ab hero, qui præfecit eum domui suæ

Josēphus ergò administrābat rem familiārem Putipharis, omnia fiēbant ad nūtum ejus, nec Putiphar ullius negotii cūram gerēbat.

45. *Joseph accused by Potiphar's wife, is cast into prison*

Josēphus erat insigni et pulchrā facie : uxor Putipharis eum pelliciēbat ad flagitium.

Josēphus autē nolēbat assentīri improbæ mulieri.

Quādam die mulier apprehendit ōram pallis ejus, at Josēphus reliquit pallium in manibus ejus, et fugit.

Mulier irāta inclamāvit servos, et Josēphum accusavit apud virum, qui nimium credulus conjecit Josēphum in carcerem.

46. *The Dreams of two of Pharaoh's officers*

Erant in eōdem carcere duo ministri Rēgis Pharaonis ; alter præerat pincernis, alter pistoribus.

Utrique obvēnit divinitus sōmnum eādē noctē.

Ad quos quū venisset Josēphus manē, et animadvertisset eos tristiōres solito interrogāvit quoniam esset moestitiæ causā ?

Qui respondērunt : *Obvēnit nobis sōmnum, nec quisquam est qui illud nobis interpretētur.*

Nonne, inquit Josēphus, Dei solius est prænoscere res futuras ? narrāte mihi sōmnia vestra.

47. *Joseph explains the chief cupbearer's dream.*

Tum prior sic exposuit Josēpho somnium suum : Vidi in quētē vitem in quā erant tres palmites : ea paulatim protulit gemmas ; deindē flōres erupērunt, ac deniquē uvæ maturescēbant.

Ego exprimēbam ūvas in scyphum Pharaōnis, eique porrigēbam.

Esto bono animo, inquit Josephus ; post tres dies Pharao te restituet in gradum pristinum : te rogo ut memineris meī.

48. *He explains the chief butler's dream.*

Alter quoque narrāvit somnium suum Josēpho : Gestābam in capite tria canistra in quibus erant cibi quos pistōres solent conficere.

Ecce autē aves circumvolitābant, et cibos illos comedēbant. Cui Josēphus : Hæc est interpretatio istius somnii tria canistra sunt tres dies, quibus elapsis, Pharao te feriet secūri, et affiget ad pālum, ubi aves passentur carne tuā.

49. *The accomplishment of the two dreams.*

Die tertio, qui dies natālis Pharaōnis erat, splendidum convivium parātum fuit.

Tunc rex meminit ministrōrum suōrum, qui, erant in carcere.

Restituit præfecto pincernārum mūnus suum

alterum vērò secūri percussum suspendit ad pā-
lum. Itā res somnium comprobavit.

Tamen præfectus pincernarum oblitus est Jo-
sēphi, nec illius in se meriti recordatus est.

50. *The dreams of king Pharaoh.*

Post biennium rex ipse habuit somnium. Vi-
debātur sibi adstāre Nilo flumini: et ecce emer-
gēbant de flumine septem vaccæ pingues, quæ pas-
cebantur in palūde. Deindē septem aliæ vaccæ
macilentæ exiērunt ex eōdem flumine, quæ devo-
rārunt priōres.

Pharao experrectus rursū dormīvit, et alte-
rum habuit somnium. Septem spīcæ plēnæ enas-
cebantur in ūno culmo, aliæque totidem exiles
succrescēbant, et spīcas plēnas consumēbant.

51. *The chief cupbearer mentions Joseph to the king.*

Ubi illuxit, Pharao perturbātus convocāvit om-
nes conjectōres Ægypti, et narrāvit illis somnium;
at nēmo poterat illud interpretāri.

Tunc præfectus pincernarum dixit Regi: *Con-
fiteor peccātum meum; quum ego et præfectus pis-
torum essēmus in carcere, uterque somniavimus eā-
dem nocte.*

*Erat ibi puer Hebræus, qui nobis sapienter in-
terpretātus est somnia; res enim interpretatiōnem
comprobavit.*

52. *Joseph explains the king's dream.*

Rex arcessivit Josēphum, eīque narrāvit utrumque somnium. Tūm Josēphus Pharaōni: *duplex, inquit, somnium ūnam atque eandem rem significat.*

Septem vaccae pingues et septem spīcae plēnae sunt septem anni ubertātis mox ventūra; septem vērō vaccae macilentae et septem spīcae exiles sunt totidem anni famis quae ubertātem secutūra est.

Itaque, Rex, praefice tōti Aegypto virum sapientem et industrium, qui partem frugum recondat in horreis publicis, servetque diligenter in subsidium famis secutūrae.

53. *Joseph is made Governor of all Egypt.*

Regi placuit consilium: quāre dixit Josēpho: *Num quisquam est in Aegypto te sapientior? nēmo certē fungētur melius illo munere.*

En tibi trādo cūrāam regni mei.

Tum detraxit ē manu suā annulum, et Josēphi digito inseruit: induit illum veste byssinā: collo torquem aureum circumdedit, eumque in curru suo secundum collocāvit.

Josēphus erat triginta annos nātus, quū summam potestātem à Rēge accēpit.

54. *Joseph reserves part of the grain, which he afterwards sells.*

Josēphus perlustrāvit omnes Aegypti regiōnes

et per septem annos ubertatis congegit maximam frumenti copiam.

Secūta est inopia septem annōrum, et in orbe universo fames ingravescēbat.

Tunc Ægyptii, quos premēbat egestas, adiērunt Rēgem postulantes cibum.

Quos Pharao remittēbat ad Josēphum. Hic autem aperuit horrea, et Ægyptiis frumenta vendidit.

55. *Jacob sends his sons into Egypt, retaining only Benjamin with him.*

Ex aliis quoque regionibus conveniebātur in Ægyptum ad emendam annōnam.

Eādē necessitate compulsus Jacōbus, mīsit illuc filios suos.

Itaque profecti sunt frātres Josēphi; sed pater retinuit domi nātu minimum, qui vocabātur Benjamīnus.

Timēbat enim ne quid mali ei accideret in itinere.

Benjamīnus ex eādē mātē nātus erat quā Josēphus, ideōque ei longe carior erat quā cæteri frātres.

56. *Joseph pretends to take his brothers for spies.*

Decem frātres, ubi in conspectum Josēphi venerunt, eum prōni venerāti sunt

Agnōvit eos Josēphus, nec ipse est cognitus ab eis.

Noluit indicāre statim qui esset; sed eos interrogāvit tanquā aliēnos; *Undē venistis et quo consilio?*

Qui responderunt: *Profecti summus ē regiōne Chanaan, ut emānus frumentum.*

Non est ita, inquit Josēphus; *sed venistis hūc animo hostili; vultis explorāre nostras urbes et loca Ægypti parū munita.*

At illi: *Minimē,* inquiunt: *nihil mali meditāmur: duodecim frātres sumus; minimus retentus est domi à patre: alius vērō non superest.*

57. Joseph detains Simeon until they bring Benjamin to him

Illud Josēphum angēbat, quōd Benjaminus cum cæteris non aderat.

Quāre dixit eis: *Experiar an vērūm dixeritis: maneat ūnus ex vōbis obses apud me, diū adducātur hūc frāter vester minimus; cæteri, abite cum frumento.*

Tunc cœpērunt inter se dicere: *Meritō hęc patimur: crudēles fuimus in frātre nostrum; nunc penam hūjus sceleris hūmus.*

Putābant hęc verba non intelligi à Josēpho; qui per interpretem cum eis loquebātur.

Ipse autem avertit se parumper, et flēvit.

58. *The brothers of Joseph return.*

Josēphus jussit frātrum saccos implēri tritico, et pecuniam quam attulerant repōni in ōre saccōrum : addidit insuper cibaria in viam.

Deindē dimisit eos, prætēr Simeōnem, quem retinuit obsidem.

Itaque profecti sunt frātres Josēphi, et quū venissent ad patrem, narravērunt ei omnia quæ sibi acciderant.

Quū aperuissent saccos, ut effunderent frumenta, mirantes reperērunt pecuniam.

59. *Jacob will not let Benjamin depart.*

Jacōbus, ut audīvit Benjamīnum arcessi à Præfecto Ægypti cum gemitu questus est.

Orbum me liberis fecistis ; Josēphus mortuus est ; Simeon retentus est in Ægypto ; Benjamīnum vultis abducere. †

Hæc omnia mala in me recidunt ; non dimittam Benjamīnum : nam si quid ei adversi acciderit in viâ, non potero ei superstes vivere, et dolore oppressus moriar.

60. *His sons press him to consent.*

Postquam consumpti sunt cibi quos attulerant, Jacōbus dixit filiis suis : *Proficiscimini iterū in Ægyptum, ut emātis cibos.*

Qui responderunt : *Non possumus adire Præ-*

fectum Ægypti sine Benjamīno : ipse enim jussit illum ad se addūci.

Cur, inquit, pater, mentionem fecistis de fratre vestro minimo ?

Ipse, inquiunt, nos interrogavit an pater viveret, an alium frātre[m] haberemus. Respondimus ad ea quæ sciſcitabatur : non potuimus pręscire eum dictū[m] esse : adducite hūc frātre[m] vestrum.

61. Jacob at last consents.

Tunc Jūdas ūnus ē filiis Jacōbi, dixit patri : Committe mihi puerum : ego illum recipio in fidem meam ; ego servābo, ego redūcam illum ad te ; nisi fecero, hujus rei culpa in me residēbit ; si voluisses eum statim dimittere, jam secūndū hūc rediissēmus. Tandem victus pater annuit : Quoniam necesse est, inquit, proficiscātur Benjaminus vōbiscum ; defer te viro munera et duplum prētium, ne fortē errore factum sit, ut vōbis redderētur prior pecunia.

62. Joseph prepares a feast for his brethren.

Nūnciatum est Josēpho eosdem viros advenisse, et cum eis parvulum frātre[m].

Jussit Josēphus eos introdūci domum, et laūtum parāri convivium.

Illi porrō metuēbant ne arguerentur de pecuniā, quam in saccis repperant : quāre purgaverunt se apud dispensatōrem Josēphi.

Jam semel, inquit, hūc venimus ; reversi domum invenimus pretiū frumenti in saccis ; nescimus quōnam cāsu id factum fuerit ; sed eandem pecuniam reportavimus.

Quibus dispensātor ait : *Bono animo estote. Deindē adduxit ad illos Simeōnem, qui retentus fuerat.*

63. *They are admitted into Joseph's presence.*

Deindē Josēphus ingressus est in conclāve, ubi sui eum frātres expectabānt, qui eum venerāti sunt offerentes ei munera.

Josēphus eos clementer salutāvit, interrogāvitque ; *Salvusne est senex ille quem vos patrem habētis ? Vivitne adhuc ?*

Qui respondērunt : *Salvus est pater noster, adhuc vivit.*

Josēphus autē, conjectis in Benjaminum oculis, dixit : *iste est frāter vester minimus, qui domi remanserat apud patrem ?* et rursus : *Deus sit tibi propitijs, fili mi ;* et abiit festinans, quia commōtus erat animo, et lachrymæ erumpēbant.

64. *Joseph causes his silver cup to be put into Benjamin's sack.*

Josēphus lotā facie regressus, continuit se, et jussit appōni cibos. Tūc distribuit escam unicuique frātrum suōrum ; sed pars Benjaminī

erat quintuplò mājor quàm cæterōrum. Peracto convivio, Josēphus dat negotium dispensatōri, ut saccos eōrum impleat frumento, pecuniam simul repōnat, et insuper scyphum suum argenteum in sacco Benjamīni recondat.

Ille fēcit diligenter quod jussus fuerat.

65. *Joseph sends in pursuit of them.*

Frātres Josēphi sēse in viam dederant, necdum procul ab urbe aberant.

Tunc Josēphus vocāvit dispensatōrem domūs suæ, ei que dixit : *Persequere viros, et quān eos assecutus fueris, illis dicito : Quāre injuriam pro beneficio rependistis?*

Subripuistis scyphum argenteum, quo dominus meus utitur : improbè fecistis.

Dispensator mandata Josēphi perfēcit ; ad eos confestim adolāvit ; furtum exprobat, rei indignitatem exposuit.

66. *The cup is found in Benjamin's sack.*

Frātres Josēphi respondērunt dispensatōri ; *Istud sceleris longè à nōbis aliēnum est ; nos, ut tūtè scis, retulimus bonā fide pecuniam repertam in saccis ; tantūm abest ut furātī sīmus scyphum domini tui ; apud quem furtum deprehensum fuerit, is morte mulctētur.*

Continuò depōnunt saccos et aperiunt, quos ille scrutātus, invēnit scyphum in sacco Benjamin.

67. *They return to the city overpowered with sorrow*

Tunc frātres Josēphī mœrōre oppressi revertuntur in urbem.

Adducti ad Josēphum, sēse abjecērunt ad pedes illius. Quibus ille : *Quomodò, inquit, potuistis hoc scelus admittere.*

Jūdas respondit : *Fateor ; res est manifesta ; nullam possumus excusatiōnem afferre, nec audēmus petere veniam aut sperāre ; nos omnes erimus servi tui.*

Nequāquam, ait Josēphus ; sed ille, apud quem inventus est scyphus, erit mihi servus ; autem abite liberi ad patrem vestrum.

68. *Judas offers himself into slavery instead of Benjamin.*

Tunc Jūdas accēdens propiūs ad Josēphum *Te ōro, inquit, Domine mi, ut bonā cum veniā me audias ; pater unicè diligit puerum : nolēbat primò eum dimittere ; non potui id ab eo impetrāre, nisi postquā spopondi eum tūtum ab omni periculo fore ; si redierimus ad patrem sine puero, ille mœrōre confectus moriētur.*

Te ōro atque obsecro, ut sinas puerum abire,

mēquē pro eo addicās in servitūtem : ego pōnam, quā dignus est, mihi sūmo et exsolvam.

69. *Joseph makes himself known to his brethren.*

Interea Josēphus continēre se vix poterat : quāre jussit Ægyptios adstantes recedere.

Tūm flens dixit magnā vōce : *Ego sum Josēphus ; vivitne adhuc pater meus ?*

Non poterant respondere frātres ejus nimio timōre perturbāti.

Quibus ille amīcē : *Accedite, inquit, ad me ; ego sum Josēphus frāter, vester, quem vendidistis mercatoribus euntibus in Ægyptum : nolite timēre ; Dei providentiā id factum est, ut ego salutē vestrā consulerem.*

70. *Joseph charges them to bring his father into Egypt.*

Josēphus hāc locūtus, frātre suum Benjaminum complexus est, eumque lacrymis conspersit.

Deindē cāeteros quoque frātres collacrymans osculātus est. Tūm dēmum illi cum eo fidentēr locūti sunt.

Quibus Josēphus : *ite, inquit, properāte ad patrem meum, eiq̄ue nunciāte filium suum vivere, et apud Pharaōnem plurimum posse : persuadēte illi, ut in Ægyptum cum omni familiā commigret.*

71. Pharaoh sends presents and chariots to Jacob.

Fama de adventu frātrum Josēphi ad aures Rēgis pervēnit; qui dedit eis munera perferenda ad patrem cum his mandātis: *Adducite hūc patrem vestrum et omnem familiam ejus: nec multū curate supellectilem vestram, quia omnia, quæ opus erunt vōbis, præbiturus sum: et omnes opes Ægypti vestræ erunt.*

Misit quoque currus ad vehendum senem et parvulos, et mulieres.

72. Joseph's brethren tell their father that Joseph is living

Frātres Josēphi festinantes reversi sunt ad patrem suum eīque nunciavērunt Josēphum vivere, et principem esse totius Ægypti.

Ad quem nuncium, Jacōbus quasi è gravi somno excitatus obstupuit, nec prīmū filiis rem narrantibus fidem adhibēbat; sed postquā vidit plaustra et dōna sibi à Josēpho missa, recēpit animum; et: *Mihi satis est, inquit, si vivit adhuc Josēphus meus, ibo et vidēbo eum antè quā moriar.*

73. Jacob departs with all his family, to go into Egypt, in the year 1706 before J. C.

Jacōbus profectus cum filiis et nepotibus per-

venit in Ægyptum, et præmisit Jūdā ad Josēphum, ut eum faceret certiōrem de adventu suo.

Confestim Josēphus processit obviā patri, quem ut vīdit, in collum, ejus insiliit, et flens flentem complexus est :

Tūm Jacōbus : *Satis diū vixi, inquit ; nunc æquo animo moriar, quoniā conspectu tuo frus mihi licuit, et te mihi superstitem relinquo.*

74. *Joseph mentions to the king the arrival of his father.*

Josēphus adiit Pharaōnem, ei que nunciāvit patrem suum advenisse : constituit etiam quinque ē fratribus suis cōram Rēge.

Qui eos interrogāvit quidnām operis habērent, illi responderunt se esse pastōres.

Tūm rex dixit Josēpho : *Ægyptus in potestāte tuā est : cūra ut pater et frātres tui in optimo loco habitent ; et si qui sint inter eos gnāvi et industrii, trāde eis cūram pecorum meōrum.*

75. *He presents his father to Pharaoh.*

Josēphus duxit quoque patrem suum ad Pharaōnem, qui, salutātus à Jacōbo, percontātus est ab eo quā esset ætāte ?

Jacōbus respondit Rēgi : *Vixi centum et triginta annos, nec adeptus sum senectūtem beātā avōrum meōrum.* Tūm benè precātus Rēgi, discessit ab eo.

Josēphus autem patrem et frātres suos collocāvit in optimā parte Ægypti, eisque omnium rerum abundantiam supeditāvit.

76. *Jacob desires to be buried in the sepulchre of his fathers.*

Jacōbus vixit decem et septem annos, postquā commigrasset in Ægyptum.

Ubi sensit mortem sibi imminere, arcessito Josēpho dixit : *Si me amas, jūra te id factūrum esse quod à te petam, scilicet ut ne me sepelias in Ægypto, sed corpus meum transferas ex hāc regione, et condas in sepulcro majōrum meōrum*

Josēphus autem : *faciam, inquit, quod jubes, pater.*

Jurā ergō mihi, ait Jacōbus, te certō id factūrum esse. Josēphus juravit in verba patris.

77. *Joseph presents his two sons to his father that he may bless them.*

Josēphus adduxit ad patrem duos filios suos, Manassem et Ephraīmum : posuit Manassem, qui nātu māior erat, ad dextram senis, Ephraīmum verō minōrem ad sinistram ejus.

At Jacōbus, decussans manus, dextram imposuit Ephraīmo, sinistram autem Manassi, et utrique simul benè precātus est. Quod Josēphus animadvertens ægrè tulit, et conātus est manus patris commutāre.

At pater restitit, dixitque Josēpho : Scio, fili mi, scio hunc esse majōrem nātu, et illum minōrem; id prūdens fēci.

Itā Jacōbus Ephraïmum Manassi anteposuit.

78. *Joseph performs the last duties to his father.*

Ut vidit Josēphus extinctum patrem, ruit super eum flens, et osculatus est eum, luxitque illum diū.

Deindē præcēpit medicis ut condirent corpus, et ipse cum fratribus multisque Ægyptiis patrem deportāvit in regiōnem Chanaan.

Ibi funus fecerunt cum magno planctu, et sepe-liērunt corpus in speluncā, ubi jacēbant Abrahāmus et Isaācus, reversique sunt in Ægyptum.

79. *Joseph comforts his brethren.*

Post mortem patris timēbant frātres Josephi ne ulciscerētur injuriam quam acceperat; misērunt igitur ad illum rogantes nomine patris, ut eam oblivisceretur, sibi que condonaret.

Quibus Josēphus respondit : *Non est quod timeatis; vos quidem malo in me animo fecistis; sed Deus convertit illud in bonum; ego vos alam et familias vestras.* Consolātus est eos plurimis verbis, et lenitè cum illis locūtus est.

80. *The death of Joseph.*

**Josēphus vixit annos centum et decem ; quū-
que esset morti proximus, convocāvit frātres suos,
et illos admonuit se brevī moriturum esse.**

*Ego, inquit, jam maior : Deus vos non deseret,
sed erit vōbis præsidiō, et dedūcet vos aliquandō ex
Ægypto in regiōnem, quam patribus nostris promē-
sit ; ōro vos atque obtestor ut illūc ossa mea de-
portētis.*

**Deindē placidē obiit : corpus ejus conditum est,
et in feretro positum.**

81. *After Joseph's death, the Israelites are perse-
cuted.*

**Interea posteri Jacōbi, seu Hebræi, numero
aucti sunt mirum in modum, et eōrum multitūdo
crescens in dies metum incutiēbat Ægyptiis.**

**Rex novus solio potitus est, qui Josēphum non
viderat, nec merita ejus recordabatur.**

**Is igitur, ut Hebræos opprimeret, prīmū dū-
ris illos laboribus conficiēbat : deindē edixit etiā
ut parvuli eōrum recēns nāti in flūmen projiceren-
tur.**

82. *The birth of Moses, in the year 1571 before J.C.*

**Mulier Hebræa peperit filium, quem quū vi-
dēret elegantem, voluit servāre.**

Quarè abscondit eum tribus mensibus : sed quum non posset eum diutius occultare, sumpsit fiscellam scirpeam, quam linivit bitumine ac pice.

Deindè posuit intus infantulum, et exposuit eum inter arundines ripæ fluminis.

Habebat sècum unam comitem sororem pueri, quam jussit stare procul, ut eventum rei exploraret

83. The daughter of Pharaoh preserves the infant.

Mox filia Pharaonis venit ad flumen ; ut ablueret corpus. Prospexit fiscellam in arundinibus hærentem, misitque illuc unam è famulabus suis.

Apertâ fiscellâ cernens parvulum vagientem, miserta est illius : *Iste est, inquit, unus ex infantibus Hebræorum.*

Tunc soror pueri accedens : *Visne, ait, ut arcesam mulierem Hebræam, quæ nutriat parvulum ?* et vocavit matrem.

Cui filia Pharaonis puerum alendum dedit, promissâ mercède.

Itaque mater nutrit puerum, et adultum reddidit filiæ Pharaonis, quæ illum adoptavit et nominavit Mosem, id est, servatum ab aquis.

84. Moses undertakes the deliverance of his people.

Mōses jam senex, jubente Deo, adiit Pharaonem, eique præcepit nomine Dei, ut dimitteret Hebræos.

Rex impius renuit parēre mandātis Dei.

Mōses, ut Pharaōnis pertinaciam vinceret, multa et stupenda edidit prodigia, quæ vocantur plāgæ Ægypti.

Quūm nihilominus Pharao in sententiā perstāret, Deus interfecit primogenitum ejus filium et omnes primogenitos Ægyptiōrum.

Tandem metu victus rex paruit, deditque Hebræis discedendi facultātem.

85. *The Hebrews go out of Egypt conducted by a pillar of fire.*

Profecti sunt Hebræi ex Ægypto ad sexcenta millia virōrum præter parvulos et promiscuum vulgus,

Illis egredientibus præibat columna nūbis interdiū, et columna ignis noctu, quæ esset dux viæ; nec unquam per quadraginta annos defuit illa columna.

Post paucos dies, multitūdo Hebræorum pervēnit ad littus maris rubri; ibique castra posuit.

86. *Moses divides the waters of the sea*

Brevi rēgem poenituit quòd tot millia hominum dimisisset; et collecto ingenti exercitu, eos persecutus est.

Hebræi, quūm vidissent ex unā parte se mari interclūsos esse, ex alterā parte instāre Pharaō-

nem cum omnibus copiis, magno timore correpti sunt.

Tunc Deus Mōsi : *Protende, inquit, dexteram tuam in mare, et divide aquas, ut illa Hebræis gradientibus iter siccum præbeant.*

87. *The Hebrews pass the sea dry shod.*

Fecit Mōses quod jusserat Deus : quum teneret manum extensam super mare, aquæ divisæ sunt, et intumescences hinc et indè pendebant.

Flavit etià ventus vehemens, quo exsiccatus est alveus.

Tunc Hebræi ingressi sunt in mare siccum ; erat enim aqua tanquam murus à dextrâ eorum et lævâ.

Rex quoque Ægyptius Hebræos gradientes insecutus non dubitavit mare, quâ patēbat, ingredi cum universo exercitu.

88. *The Egyptians are swallowed up by the waves.*

Quum Ægyptii progredierentur in medio mari, Dominus subvertit eorum currus, et dejecit equites.

Metu percussi Ægyptii cœperunt fugere : at Deus dixit Mōsi : *Extende rursus dextram in mare, ut aquæ revertantur in locum suum.*

Paruit Mōses : et statim aquæ refluentes obruerunt Ægyptios, et eorum currus et equites.

Delētus est universus exercitus Pharaōnis in mediis fluctibus ; nec ūnus quidem nuncius tantæ cladis superfuit.

Sic Deus liberavit Hebræos ab injustâ servitute Ægyptiōrum.

89 God nourishes his people in the desert.

Hebræi, trajecto mari rubro, diù peragrârunt vastam solitudinem.

Deerat pānis : at Deus ipse eos aluit ; è cœlo per annos quadraginta cecidit cibus, quem appellavērunt manna.

Inerat huic cibo gustus similæ cum melle mixtæ.

Interdum etiâ defuit aqua : at, jubente Deo, Mōses percutiēbat rūpem virgâ, et continuo e-rumpēbant fontes aquæ dulcis.

90. God publishes his law in the midst of thunders and lightnings, in the year 1491 before J. C.

Quinquagesimo die, postquàm Hebræi egressi sunt ex Ægypto, pervenērunt ad montem Sinæ.

Ibi deus dedit eis lēgem cum apparātu terrifico

Coepērunt exaudiri tonitrua, micāre fulgura nūbes densa operiēbat montem, et clangor buccinæ vehementiūs perstrepēbat.

Stābat populus præ metu trepidus ad radīces montis fumantis.

Deus autem in monte loquebatur è mediâ nube inter fulgura et tonitrua

91. *The principal articles of the law.*

**Hæc porro sunt verba quæ protulit Deus :
“ Ego sum Dominus, qui eduxi vos è servitute
“ Ægyptiôrum.**

**“ Non erunt vobis dii alièni : ego ûnus Deus,
“ et non est alius præter me.**

**“ Non usurpabitis nomen Dei vestri temerè et
“ sine causâ.**

**“ Sabbato nullum opus faciētis : colite patrem
“ vestrum et mätrem vestram : non occidētis, non
“ adulterabitis.**

**“ Non faciētis furtum : non dicētis falsum tes-
“ timonium adversùs proximum vestrum : non
“ concupiscētis rem alterius.”**

**92. *Construction of the tabernacle and the ark ;
Moses's death***

**Moses à Deo monitus, confici jussit tabernacu-
lum ex pellibus et cortinis pretiosissimis, insuper
arcam fœderis auro puro vestitam, in quâ repo-
suit tabulas lëgis divinæ.**

**Quum jam in conspectu haberet terram à Deo
promissam, mortuus est vir sapientiâ et cæteris
virtutibus planè admirabilis.**

Luxit eum populus diëbus triginta.

Successit in locum Mōsis Josue, quem ipse prius designaverat.

93. *The Hebrews, under the conduct of Joshua, pass the Jordan dry-shod: in the year 1451 before J. C.*

Ut Hebræi in terram promissam introducerentur, Jordānis erat trajiciendus ; nec erat iis navium copia, nec vadum præbēbat amnis tunc plēno alveo fluens.

Deus vēnit eis auxilio : Josue jussit præferri arcam fœderis, et populum sequi.

Appropinquante arcâ, aquæ, quæ supernè defluēbant, stetērunt instar mūri : quæ autem infrâ, descendērunt et alveum siccum reliquērunt.

94. *Joshua erects a monument.*

Hebræi incedēbant per arentem alveum, dōnec ripam oppositam attingerent.

Tum reversæ sunt aquæ in locum pristinum.

Josue vērò duodecim lapides è medio amne sublātos erexit, ut essent perenne rei monumentum.

Dixit Hebræis : *Si quandō vos interrogaverint filii vestri quorsum spectat ista lapidum congeries ? respondebitis ; Sicco pede trajecimus Jordānem istum ; idcirco positi sunt lapides ad sempiternam facti memoriam, ut discant quanta sit Dei potentia.*

95. *The walls of Jericho fall down of themselves.*

Erat in his locis urbs validissimis mūris ac turribus munita, nomine Jericho, quæ nec expugnāri, nec obsidēri facilitè poterat.

Josue divino auxilio frētus, non armis aut viribus, urbem aggressus est.

Arcam circumferri jussit circa mūros, sacerdotisque antecedere, et tubâ canere.

Quùm arca septies circumlāta fuisset, mūri et turres illicò corruērunt.

Urbs capta et direpta est.

96. *Joshua stops the sun.*

Rēges Chanaan, conjunctis viribus, progressi sunt adversùs Hebræos.

At Deus dixit Josue: *Ne timeas eos ; tua erit victoria.*

Josue igitur magno impetu illos adortus est ; qui subitâ formidine correpti fugērunt

Tunc in eos cecidit grando lapidea, et multos interfecit.

Quùm autem dies in vespertum inclināret, re nondum confectâ, Josue jussit solem consistere : et vērò stetit sol, et diem produxit, dōnec delētus fuisset hostium exercitus.

97. *He establishes the Hebrews in the land of promise, and dies.*

Josue, devictis omnibus Palestinæ populis, Hebræos in sēde destinātā collocāvit: agros et oppida capta singulis tribubus divisit, et mortuus est.

Deindè summa potestas delāta est ad judices, inter quos eminuēre Gideon, Samson, et Samuel.

Varia, deinceps fuit Hebræorum fortūna, pro variis eōrum moribus: ii sæpè in Deum peccavērunt: tunc divino præsidio destitūti, ab hostibus superabantur: quoties ad Deum conversi, ejus auxilium imploravērunt, placātus Deus eos liberāvit.

98. *An Angel appears to Gideon, and sends him to deliver his people: in the year 1245 before J. C.*

Hebræi à Madianitis vexāti opem à Deo petierunt: Deus illōrum preces audivit.

Angelus adstitit Gedeōni: *Dominus tēcum, inquit, vir fortissime.*

Respondit Gideon: *Si Deus nobiscum est, cur dūrā premimur servitūte?*

Ait Angelus: *Macte animo; liberābis populum tuum à servitūte Madianitārum.*

Nolebat primò Gideon tantum onus suscipere, sed duplici miraculo confirmātus, non abnuī.

99. *Gideon raises an army, and marches against the Midianites.*

Gedeon, contracto exercitu, profectus est cum duobus et triginta millibus hominum, et castra castris hostium contulit.

Erat porro infinita multitudo in exercitu Madianitarum; nam cum iis rex Amalecitarum se conjunxerat.

Tamen Deus dixit Gedeoni: *Non opus est tibi tot millibus hominum: dimissis ceteris, retine tantum trecentos viros, ne victoriam suam virtuti tribuant, non potentia divina.*

100. *Gideon fights, and gains the victory.*

Gedeon trecentos viros in tres partes divisit, deditque illis tubas et lagenas testaceas, in quibus erant lampades accensae.

Hi media nocte ingressi castra hostium, coeperunt tubis clangere, et collidere inter se lagenas,

Madianitae, audito tubarum sonitu et visis lampadibus, trabati sunt, et turpi fuga, quod quisque potuit, dilapsi sunt.

Denique gladios in se invicem converterunt, et mutua caede se trucidarunt.

Gedeon hostium reges persecutus est, et comprehensos neci dedit.

101. *Birth of Samson ; his extraordinary strength*

Quum Hebræi in potestāte essent Philistæ orum, et ab illis affligerentur, nātus est Samson, futūrus ultor hostium.

Hujus māter diū sterilis fuerat, sed ei Angelus Domini apparuit, prædixitque eam parituram filium, qui cives suos in libertātem aliquandò vindicaret.

Enixa, puerum, nōmen Samsōnis ei indidit.

Puer crēvit ; intonsam habuit comam ; nec vinum, nec siceram bibit : incredibili fuit corporis robore ; obvium leōnem manu interfecit

102. *Samson becoming great, molests the Philistines : in the year 1135 before J. C.*

Samson adultus, Philistæos multis affēcit claudibus : cōpit trecentas vulpes, quārum caūdis accensas lampades alligāvit, et in hostium agros immisit.

Tunc fortè messis matūra erat ; itā facile incendium fuit.

Omnes segetes, vineæ et oleæ exustæ sunt ; nec inimicam gentem variis incommodis vexare destitit.

Traditus Philistæis rūpit vincula, quibus constrictus fuerat ; et arreptā maxillā asini, hoc tēlo, quod cāsus dederat, mille hostium prostrāvit.

103. *Samson inclosed in a city, carries off the gates with the posts.*

Quādam die Samson urbem Philistæōrum ingressus est, ibique pernoctatūrus videbatur.

Philistæi occasiōnem captantes portas obserāri jussērunt, ne quis exiret.

Per tōtam noctem expectābant silentes, ut Samsōnem mānē exeuntem interficerent.

At Samson mediâ nocte surrexit, vēnitque ad portam urbis, quam quū invenisset clāusam, humeris sustulit cum postibus et seris, atque in verticem montis vicīni portāvit

104. *His wife bribed by the Philistines, betrays him*

Tandem Philistæi, qui Samsōnem comprehendere nequiverant, illius uxōrem pecuniā corrupērunt ut ea virum proderet.

Mulier viro persuāsit, ut sibi indicāret causam tantæ virtūtis : et ubi rescīvit vires ējus in capillis sitas esse, caput dormientis totondit atque ita eum Philistæis tradidit.

Illi, effossis oculis, vinctum in carcerem dejecērunt diuque ludibrio habuērunt

Sed spatio temporis, crīnis accisus crescere, et cum crine virtus redire cōepit ; jamque Samson conscius recepti roboris justæ ultiōnis tempus operiebātur.

105. Samson dies in causing 3000 Philistines to perish.

Erat Philistæis mos, quùm dies festos agerent, producere Samsōnem quasi in pompam publicam, captōque insultare.

Die quādam quùm publicum convivium celebraretur, Samsōnem addūci jubent.

Domus, in quā omnis populus et principes Philistæōrum epulabantur, subnixa erat duābus columnis miræ magnitudinis.

Adductus Samson inter columnas statuitur.

Tūm ille occasiōne ūtens, columnas concussit, et turba omnis obruta est ruīnā domūs, simulque Samson ipse cum hostibus non iactus occubuit.

106. Birth of Samuel.

Quùm Hēli esset summus sacerdos, nātus est Samuel; hunc adduxit māter ad sacerdotem, et obtulit Domino, ut ei in sacrificiis faciendis ministraret.

Puer crescēbat egregiā præditus indole, eratque Deo et hominibus cārus : cui māter sua certis temporibus afferēbat parvam tunicam, quam ipsa confecerat.

Hēli verò habēbat filios perditis moribus, adeò ut populum à colendo Deo abducerent; nec satis gravitèr eos unquam reprehendit.

Quamobrem Deus erat et liberis et patri irātus.

107. God reveals to Samuel the chastisement which he has in reserve for Eli.

Quâdam nocte, quùm jacêret Hêli in lectulo, Dominus vocâvit Samuëlem qui, ratus se à sacerdotē arcessi, cucurrit, dixitque : *En adsum, vocasti enim me.*

At Hêli : *Non te vocâvi, inquit, fili mi : revertere in lectulum tuum.* Idque iterùm et tertio factum est.

Tandem præmonitus à sacerdote, Samuel respondit Deo vocanti ; *Loquere, Domine, aûdit enim servus tuus.*

Tùm Deus Samuëli : *Ego, ait, afficiam domum Hêli iis malis, quæ nêmo audire possit, quin ei ambæ aûres tinniant ; propterea quòd in liberos suos plus æquo indulgens fuerit, illòrumque vitia nimium patienter tulerit.*

108. Samuel discloses to Eli what God has said.

Arctior deindè somnus Samuëlem complexus est qui dormiuit usque mânè.

Ubi dies illuxit, surgens è lectulo, aperuit ostium tabernaculi, uti facere consueverat : timēbat autem sacerdoti indicāre sermōnem Dei.

Heli compellans eum : *Oro te, inquit, et obtestor : indica mihi ea quæ dixit tibi Deus : cave ne me quidquam cêles eòrum quæ audivisti.*

Jubenti paruit Samuel, illique enarravit omnia

verba Domini : cui Hēli : *Dominus est, ait; faciat quod sibi libuerit.*

109. *Misfortunes fall upon Eli and his children ; in the year 1116 before J. C.*

Paŭlò post bellum exortum est inter Philistæos et Hebræos.

Hebræi arcam fœderis in pugnam deferunt et cum eâ filii sacerdōtis procedunt ; sed quia Deus illis erat offensus, arca detrimento magis quàm adjuumento fuit.

Victi sunt Hebræi, occīsi, filii sacerdōtis, arca ipsa capta est.

Hēli, audito tantæ clādis nuncio, è sellâ cecidit, et fractâ cervice mortuus est.

110. *Samuel the last judge of the Hebrews. Saul is elected king.*

Samuel fuit postrēmus Hebræōrum jūdex, eōrumque res in summâ pāce et perpetuâ tranquillitate administravit.

At quum senuisset, et filii ejus à moribus paternis discederent, populus novitatis amans, ab illo rēgem petiit.

Samuel primò rem dissuāsit, Hebræosque ab isto consilio dimovēre conātus est : sed illi in sententiâ perstiterunt.

Quārè admonitus à Deo Samuel annuit eōrum postulatiōni, et Saūlem rēgem consecravīt.

Erat Saūlis ingens statūra et forma excellens, adeò ut dignitas corporis dignitati regiæ pulchrè conveniret.

111. *Saul's first disobedience.*

Philistæi in agrum Hebræorum irruptiōnem fecērunt.

Quapropter Saül adversus illos processit, et apud Galgala urbem insignem istius regiōnis castra posuit.

Porrò Samuel edixerat ut se per septem dies expectarent, nēve manum cum hoste prius consererent, quàm ipse veniens Deo sacrificium faceret.

Die Septimo, quum Samuel moraretur, et populus moræ pertæsus dilaberetur, Saül ipse sacrificium fecit loco sacerdotis.

Vix peracto sacrificio, venit Samuel, rēgemque gravitèr reprehendit, quòd manus proprium sacerdotum sibi temerè arrogavisset.

112. *Jonathan the son of Saul, routs the Philistines.*

Quum Hebræi à Philistæis premerentur, Jonathan Saulis filius, aūdaconsilium cēpit et perfecit.

Sōlo armigero comite, castra hostium ingres-

sus est, et viginti ferè Philistæis interemptis; universum exercitum terrōre perculit.

Itaque Philistæi perturbāti cœpērunt non jam ordines servāre, non imperia exequi, sed fugæ se committere.

Quod ubi Saül animadvertit, copias castris eduxit, et fugientes persecutus, insignem victoriam retulit.

113. *Saul wishes to put his son Jonathan to death.*

Saül, dum persequeretur Philistæos, edixerat ne quis nisi confectis hostibus, cibum sumeret, mortem cum juramento minatus illi qui contra edictum fecisset.

Jonathas tunc aberat, nec rēgis imperium audierat.

Accidit ut exercitus trajicerat silvam in quâ esset plurimùm mellis silvestris.

Jonathas edicti paterni nescius, extendit virgam, quam manu tenēbat, eamque in mel intinctam ōri admōvit.

Id ubi rex cognōvit, filium morte plecti voluit : sed recens meritum periculo juvenem exēmit : nec populus tulit insontem ad supplicium trahi.

114. *Saul disobeys a second time ; is rejected, and David is consecrated king.*

Saul postea, jubente Deo, bellum Amalecitis in-

caſit. Primò rem benè gessit. Cæsi sunt hoſtes, et eòrum rex captus est.

Sed deindè Saül Deum gravitèr offendit, veterat Deus ne quid ex ſpoliis hoſtium reſervarètur ; Saül verò, Amalecitiſ cæſiſ, partem prædæ ſervavit.

Quam ob cauſam rejectus eſt à Deo, et in ejus locum David adhuc juveniſ è tribu Judæ electus eſt, et à Samuèle unctus.

115. *Saul is disturbed by a demon ; David is sent for to court to calm him.*

Saulem poſtquàm Dei mandata ſpreviſſet, invaſit ſpiritus malus, ita ut ille in furòrem sæpe incidereſt.

Tunc aulici ei ſuaſerunt, ut aliquem arceſſeret, qui citharam ſcireſt pulſare, ad deliniendum ægrum ejus animum.

Arceſſitueſt David hujusce artiſ peritueſt, qui ob illud manuſ inter miniſtroſ regioſ habebatur.

Itaque ſtatim ac Saulem ſpiritus malus corripiēbat, David citharam pulſabat, et rēgiſ furor conſidēbat.

116. *The Giant Goliath deſieſt the Hebrewſ.*

Secutueſt bellum cum Philistæiſ. Quum duæ acieſ in conſpectu eſſent, Philistæuſ quidam, nomine Goliathuſ, vir miræ magnitudiniſ, pro-

gressus est ante ordines, et ūnum ex Hebræis sæpe provocābat ad singulāre certāmen.

Loricā squamātā induebātur. Ocreas in cruribus æreas habēbat : cassis ærea caput ejus operiēbat, et clypeus æreus tegēbat humeros.

Tūm Saül magna præmia, imò et filiæ nuptias ei promisit qui provocantis spolia retulisset.

At nēmo contra illum exīre audēbat; et Goliathus suam Hebræis ignaviam cum irrīsu ac ludibrio exprobrabat.

117. *David presents himself to fight Goliath.*

Dāvid commōtus ignominiā populi sui, se sponte ad pugnandum obtulit.

Itaque adductus est ad Saulem qui, consideratā ejus ætāte, diffidēbat pugnæ. *Non poteris, inquit, adolescentulus cum viro robustissimo pugnare.*

Respondit David : *Ne timeas, ô rex ; quāvis pascerem oves patris mei, leo invāsit gregem, ovemque corripuit ; ego illum persecutus occidi, et ovem à faucibus illius eripui. Ursū pariter interfeci. Deus qui me defendit à leōne et urso, me quoque à Philistæo isto defendet.*

Tūm Saül : *Abi, inquit, cum istā fiduciā : Deus te adjuvet.*

118. *David takes only a sling, and advances against Goliath.*

Saul ipse sua juveni arma voluit accommodāre :

galeam capiti ejus imposuit ; lorica pectus circumtextit, latus gladio accinxit.

Dāvid vērò iis impeditus armis, quibus non erat assuetus, vix poterat incedere.

Quāre onus incommodum deposuit, sumpsit, autem pedum pastorale quo ūti consueverat, et fundam cum quinque lapidibus in sacculo.

Sic armatus adversus Philistæum processit.

119. *David kills Goliath.*

Accedēbat ex adverso Goliathus, qui, viso adolescente : *Num, inquit, me canem esse putas, qui me cum baculo aggrediāris.*

Cui Dāvid respondit : *Tu venis ad me cum gladio et hastā et clypeo ; ego autem venio in nomine Domini exercituum, quem probris ausus es lacessere.*

Tunc misso fundā lapide, Philistæum in fronte percussit, et humi prostravit, currensque suum jacenti gladium detraxit, quo caput illi præcidit.

Eā re percussi Philistæi in fugam versi sunt, et victoriam Hebræis concesserunt.

120. *Saul conceives jealousy against David.*

Redeunti Davidi obviam itum est. Hebræi gratulantes victorem deducunt ad urbem : ipsæ mulieres domibus egressæ cum tympanis laudes ejus canēbant.

Tantus populi favor invidiam Saūlis accendit,

qui deinceps malevolo fuit in Davidem animo, nec jam eum benignis oculis aspiciēbat.

Longè alia fuit mens filii ejus Jonathæ virtutem Davidis admirans, illum singulāri amore complexus est, suoque balteo, arcu et gladio dōnāvit.

121. *Saul is unwilling to perform the promise which he had made.*

Saul victōri filiam suam sponderat uxōrem ; at promissis non stetit, novamque conditionem proposuit, si nempè Dāvid centum Philistæos interfecisset.

Malo animo id faciēbat rex invidus ; sperābat scilicet juvenem audācem facilè peritūrum, at sua eum spes delusit.

Nam Dāvid, occisis ducentis Philistæis, rediit illæsus ; atque ita rēgis filiam in matrimonium accēpit.

122. *Saul frequently attempts to kill David.*

Crescēbat in dies Saūlis odium, stimulante invidiā : quārè non jam occultè, sed palām Davidi necem parābat.

Bis eum lanceā confodere conātus est, sed David ictum lethālem declinatiōne corporis effugit.

Saūl mandātum dedit Jonathæ, ut Davidem occideret, sed Jonatha noluit crudēli patris impe-

rio obsequi, imò cum lacrymis illum obtestatus est, ut tam iniquum consilium deponeret.

Denique Saül misit satellites, qui Davidem domi in oculis uxoris trucidarent; hæc verò maritum demisit per fenestram, atque ità eripuit periculo.

123. *David in flight spares Saul, who pursued him.*

David, ut vidit implacabilem esse Saülis in se animum, excessit aulâ, et solitudinem petiit.

Saül illum persecutus est; at, Deo favente, David inimici manus effugit, et ipse Saülis vitam non semel servavit.

Erat in deserto spelunca vasto recessu patens, ibi David cum suis comitibus in inferiøre parte latēbat.

Fortè Saül sölus in illam speluncam ingressus est, nec latentes vidit oppressusque somno quievit.

Sui Davidem comites hortabantur ut opportünam Saülis interficiendi occasionem arriperet; sed David noluit, quüm impänè posset, inimicum occidere.

124. *Saul dies, in the year 1054 before J. C.*

Mötum est rursüs bellum cum Philistæis; adversüs quos Saül cum exercitu processit.

Commissâ pugnâ, Hebræi fr̄si sunt, tres filii régis in acie cecidērunt: Saü' ipse ex equo de-

lapsus, ne vivus in potestatem hostium veniret, unicuique latius transfodiendum præbuit.

Régis mortem omnium Hebræorum fuga consecuta est, et eo die victoriâ insigni potiti sunt Philistæi.

125. *David mourns the Death of Saul, his enemy.*

Dāvid, auditâ Saūlis morte, lacrymas profudit: montes Gelboe, ubi cædes illa facta fuerat, execratus est. Illum, qui à se Saulem occisum esse jactitabat, et regia insignia attulerat, perimi jussit, in poenam violatæ majestatis regię.

Civibus urbis Jabes, quod Saūlis ejusque filiorum corpora sepelivissent, gratiam retulit.

Admirandum sanè vèri ac sincèri erga inimicum amoris exemplum.

126. *David commits two great crimes.*

David, postquàm solium conscendit, duplex scelus, et quidem gravissimum commisit.

Adamavit mulierem, nomine Bethsaben, eamque ad flagitium compulit.

Mulieris maritus, nomine Urias, vir fortissimus, tùm in castris erat, et egregiam patrię operam navabat.

Hunc Dāvid iniquo pugnæ loco hostibus objici jussit, atque ita necandum curavit.

At Deus ad Davidem misit prophëtam, qui il-

lum admonēret, ei que pœnam sceleris denuncia-
ret subeundam.

127. *The prophet proposes a parable to the guilty king.*

Sic Davidem allocūtus est Prophēta : *Erant in eādē urbe duo homines : alter dīves multos boum, caprārum, atque ovium greges alēbat ; alter vērō nīhīl habēbat prāter ovem ūnam, quam ipse emērat, et apud se diligenter nutriēbat.*

Vēnit ad hominem divitem hospes quidam ; quātmque ei parandum esset convivium, dīves ille pepercit suis ovibus, et oviculam pauperis vi ereptam hospiti edendam apposuit.

Tuum est, ō Rex, de hoc facto iudicāre.

128. *The prophet applies the parable to David.*

Rex indignans respondit : *Iniquē fēcit, quisquis ille est pro ove ablātā quatuor oves reddet*

Tūm prophēta apertē ; Tu, ait, *tu es iste vir : te Deus bonis omnibus cumulāvit, te rēgem fēcit, te ab irā Saūlis liberāvit, tibi regiam domum, regias opes tradidit.*

Cur ergō uxōrem Urīæ rapuisti ? cur virum innoxium, virum tibi militantem gladio hostium inter fecisti ?

His Prophētæ verbis mōtus Dāvid culpam agnōvit et confessus est.

Cui prophēta ; Tibi, inquit, Deus condōnat peccatum tuum, attamen filius, qui nātus est tibi, moriētur.

129. David fasts and prays for the life of the infant.

Paulò pòst infans in gravem morbum incidit ; per septem dies David in magno luctu fuit, cibo abstinens et ōrans.

Die septimo infans mortuus est ; nec aūsi sunt famuli id rēgi nunciāre.

Quos ut vidit Dāvid mussitantes, intellexit id quod erat mortuum esse infantem.

Tunc, luctu deposito, jussit sibi appōni cibos, mirantibusque aulicis dixit : *Ægrotante puerulo, jejūnus orābam, spērans, scilicet Deum placārī posse ; nunc autem quālm mortuus est, cur frustrā lugeam ? nūm potero illum ad vītā revocāre ?*

130. Absalom revolts against his father.

Ad hunc dolōrem alius accessit dolor : Absalon, filius Davidis, paternum regnum affectāvit : concitatā multitudine imperitā, adversus patrem rebellāvit.

Id ubi cognōvit Dāvid excessit Hierosolymā, veritus ne, si ibi remanēret, Absalon cum exercitu veniens urbem regiam obsidēret, eamque ferro et igne vastāret.

Quārē egressus cum suis qui in officio manēbant, conscendit montem Olivārum flens, nūdis pedibus et operto capite.

131. *The admirable patience of David.*

Fugienti occurrit vir quīdam è genere Saūlis, nomine Semei, qui cœpit Davidem ejusque comites maledictis et lapidibus appetere.

Quod illi indignè ferentes volēbant ulcisci injuriam, et maledici conviciatōris caput amputāre.

At Dāvid eos cohibuit : *Sinite, inquit, istum mihi maledicere : forsitan Deus his quæ patior malis placātus meū miserebitur, et rem afflictam restituet.*

Incredibilem rēgis patientiam admirāti comites dicto ægrè paruerunt.

132. *David assembles an army against Absalom.*

Absalon, profecto patre, ingressus est Hierosolymam, ibique aliquandiū morātus est ; quæ res salutī fuit Davidi : nam interim Dāvid collēgit copias, sēque ad bellum comparāvit.

Jam aderat Absalon cum exercitu, et prælium mox erat committendum : suasērunt rēgi sui comites ut ne interesset certamini.

Quapropter Dāvid Joābum suis copiis præfēcit, sēque in urbem vicinam contulit, Abiens autem

præcepit Joabo cæterisque ducibus, ut Absalōnem parcerent, sibi quæ filium incolumem servarent.

133. *Absalom is vanquished, and remains suspended to a tree by his hair.*

Acriter pugnatum est utrinque : sed, Deo favente, victoria penès Davidem fuit. Terga vērunt Absalōnis milites, è quibus viginti duo milia cecidērunt.

Absalon fugiens mūlo insidēbat, erat autem promisso et denso capillo ; dūm præcipiti cursu fertur subter densam quercum, coma ejus implicata est rāmis, et ipse suspensus adhæsit, mūlo interim prætereunte, et cursum pergente.

134. *Absalom's death.*

Vidit quīdam pendentem Absalōnem, nec adsus est illi manus violentas inferre, sed nunciavit Joabo, qui eum increpans : *Debueras, inquit, juvenem impium confodere.*

Atqui, respondit ille, me præsente, rex præcepit tibi, ut filio suo parceres,

Ego vērò non parcam, ait Joābus ; et statim sumpsit tres lanceas, quas in pectus Absalōnis defixit.

Quūm Absalon adhuc palpitaret hærens in quercu, armigeri Joābi repetitis ictibus confossum interemērunt.

135. *David bewails the death of his rebellious son.*

Stābat intereā David ad portam urbis, expectans eventum pugnae, et maximè de filii salute sollicitus.

Quùm illi nunciātum esset profligātos hostes et interfectum esse Absalōnem, non modò non lætātus est de victoriā quam reportaverat, sed maximum quoque dolōrem cēpit ex morte filii.

Inambulabat in coenaculo moerens, et in has vōces identidem erumpens : *Fili mi, Absalon, Absalon, fili mi ; utinam pro te moriar, Absalon fili mi, fili mi Absalon !*

136. *David dies.*

Multa deinceps bella David prosperè gessit contra Philistæos, rēbusque foris et domi compositis, reliquum vitæ tempus in florenti pace exēgit.

Quùm esset extrēmā senectūte et infirmā valetudine, Salomōnem hærēdem regni constituit. Is a summo sacerdote unctus, vīvo adhuc patre, rex appellātus est.

David postquā filio dedisset præcepta regno administrando utilissima, diem suprēmum obiit.

137. *Solomon requests wisdom of God.*

Diligēbat Deus Salomōnem ; et per quīetem

adstāre visus est; deditque optiōem eligendi quidquid vellet.

Salomon non aliud sibi dari poposcit, quā sapientiam, reliqua omnia parvi aestimans.

Quæ res itā Deo placuit, ut illi plus tribuerit quā rogātus fuerat; nam Salomōni eximiam sapientiam impertivit; et insuper divitias et gloriam, quas non petierat, addidit.

138. *A difficult affair is brought to Solomon's tribunal.*

Non multò pòst Salomon concessæ sibi à Deo sapientiæ specimen edidit.

Duæ mulieres in eādē domo habitābant: utraque eōdem tempore peperit puerum. Unus ex his puerulis post diem tertium nocte mortuus est: mātēr subripuit puerum alterius mulieris dormientis, et hūjus loco filium suum mortuum supposuit.

Ortā inter duas mulieres gravi altercatiōne, res ad Salomōnem delāta est.

139. *The judgment of Solomon.*

Difficilis erat atque perobscūra quæstio, cū nullus esset testis.

Rex autē, ut explorāret latentem veritatem: *Dividatur, inquit, puer de quo controversia est; et pars ūna ūni mulieri altera alteri detur.*

Judicio assensit falsa mäter ; altera vērò exclamavit: *Ne, quæso, ne occidatur puer, ô Rex ! mælo ista totum habeat.*

Tùm rex ait ; *Res est manifesta , hæc vērè est mäter pueri ;* et huic illum adjudicāvit.

Admirāti sunt omnes singulārem rēgis prudentiam.

140. *Solomon builds and consecrates the Temple of Jerusalem ; in the year 1005 before J. C.*

Salomon templum immensi operis Hierosolymæ ædificavit : omnia aūro argento gemmisque in eo fulgēbant. In hoc templo arca fœderis collocāta est.

Vicīni rēges ob tantam sapientiæ famam cum Salomōne amicitiam junxērunt, iœdusque fecērunt

Regīna Sāba ejus visendi cupida finibus regni sui excessit, vēnitque Hierosolymam.

Regnābat Salmon in summā pace opibus et deliciis affluens.

141. *Solomon in his old age gives himself up to disorder and idolatry.*

Posteā Salomon voluptāti se dedit ; nihil porro tam inimicum est virtūti quā voluptas ; itaque amisit sapientiam.

Mulieres exteræ, quas adamavit, eum jam senem ad rîtus gentîles pertraxerunt.

Quibus rêbus offensus Deus poenam illi denuntiavit, scilicet fore ut regnum majore ex parte filio ejus adimeretur et servo traderetur : atque ita factum est.

142. *Rehoboam, Solomon's son,asperates the people.*

Salomoni Roboamus filius successit: is imperium culpâ paternâ jam nûtans stultitiâ sua evertit.

Salomon populo vectîgal gravissimum imposuerat; quod onus quum populus tolerâre non posset, illud poposcit imminui.

Rêgem monébant senes ut populo satisfaceret, juvenes vërò dissuadébant.

Roboamus æqualium consilio ūsus, populo acerbè respondit; ejusque postulatiōnem rejêcit.

143. *Ten tribes forsake Rehoboam, and choose for themselves a king; in the year 980 before J. C.*

Exorta est seditio: decem tribus à Roboamo defecêrunt, rêgemque sibi creavêrunt Jeroboamum è tribu Ephraimi. Duæ tantum tribus in fide mansêrunt, scilicet tribus Jūdæ et tribus Benjamîni.

Sic duo ex ūno regna facta sunt, alterum Jūdæ, alterum Israëlîs.

Jeroboāmus, ut populum suum à consuetudine eundi Hierosolymam abduceret, propriam religionem eis instituit, et falsos Deos proposuit colendos.

144. *Short duration of the kingdom of Israel; its end; in the year 718 before J. C.*

Non diù stetit regnum Israeliticum, quia omnes ad unum rēges fuērunt impii.

Ad eos Deus sæpè mīsit Prophētas, qui eos admonērent, et ad vērū cultum revocārent; sed illi Prophetārum monitis non paruērunt, imò eos contumeliis, pœnis, morte affecērunt.

Quārè irātus Deus illos in potestātem hostium tradidit: Devicti sunt à rēge Assyriorum, qui decem tribus captīvas fēcit, et in Assyriam deportāvit.

145. *The history of Tobit.*

Inter captīvos qui deducti sunt in Assyriam fuit Tobīas.

Is ab ineunte ætāte lēgem divīnam sedulò observābat.

Quūm esset puer, nihil tamen puerīle gessit.

Deniquè dūm īrent omnes ad vitulos aureos, quos Jeroboāmus, rex Israel, fecerat et populo adorandos proposuerat, hic sōlus fugiēbat socie-

tātem omnium ; pergēbat autē ad templum Domini, et ibi adorābat.

146. *Tobit retains his piety in the midst of the Gentiles.*

Tobīas adultus uxōrem duxit, habuitque filium quem ab infantiā docuit timēre Deum, et ab omni peccāto abstinēre.

Quū in captivitatem abductus esset, eandem in Deum pietatem semper retinuit : omnia bona, quæ habēre poterat, quotidie exilii sui comitibus impertiēbat, eosque monitis salutaribus ad colendum Deum hortabātur.

Gabēlo cuiādam egenti decem talenta, quibus à rēge donātus fuerat, perhumaniter commodāvit.

147. *Tobit inters the dead at the risk of his life.*

Postea exortus est novus Assyriōrum rex Israelitis infensus, qui eos vexābat, necābat, et sepeliri vetābat.

In hāc calamitate, Tobīas frātres invisēbat, miseros consōlans, egēnos opibus suis juvans, et mortuos sepeliens.

Ea res nunciāta est rēgi, qui jussit Tobīam interfici, et bonis omnibus spoliari.

At Tobīas cum uxōre et filio delituit, sicque rēgis iram effūgit.

148. *He perseveres in the practice of this duty against the will of his friends.*

Die quōdam festo, quū domi laūtum convivium paravisset, misit filium ut aliquot è sociis ad prandium invitāret.

Reversus filius nunciāvit patri hominem Israelitam jacere in foro mortuum.

Exsiliens statim Tobias, cadāver occultè portāvit domum, ut illud nocte sepeliret.

Sui illum amīci ab hoc officio dehortabantur. at Tobias magis Deum quā rēgem timens, id facere non destitit.

149. *Tobit becomes blind, and suffers this affliction with patience.*

Tobias in præstando solito officio defatigatus, incubuit parieti et obdormivit fortè ex nīdo hirundinum stercora calida incidērunt in oculos dormientis undè cæcus factus est.

Quam calamitatem ideò permisit Deus illi evenīre, ut esset illustre patientiæ exemplum posteris propositum ad imitandum.

Nam Tobias adeò patienter tulit cæcitatē, ut neque illum querentem quisquam audierit neque ille eò minùs constanter Deum coluerit.

150. *Tobit's abhorrence of theft.*

Uxor Tobīæ in texendâ tēlâ comparābat ea quæ ad victum erant necessaria. Quâdam die domum attulit hædum, quem pretio labōris quodiāni emerat.

Hædum balantem, audīvit Tobīas ; et veritus ne furto ablātus esset, dixit uxōri : *Vide ne iste clām alicui ereptus sit : redde illum domino suo : nefas enim est nōbis ex raptō vivere.* Adeò vir justus ab omni improbitāte abhorrēbat !

151. *Tobit's advice to his son.*

Tobīas mortem sibi imminēre putans, vocāvit filium suum : “ Audi, inquit, fili mi, verba patris
“ amantissimi : eaque penitūs memoriæ tuæ in-
“ fixa hæreant, ut vitam sapienter instituas.

“ Quotidiē Deum cogita, et cave ne unquam
“ in eum pecces, ejusque præcepta negligas.

“ Miserēre pauperum, ut Deus tuī misereātur :
“ quantū poteris, esto beneficus et liberalis ; si
“ tibi magnæ opes suppetant, multū tribue ; si
“ parvæ, parū, sed libenter ; quoniam benefi-
centia hominem ab æternâ morte liberat.

“ Superbiam fuge, neque eam in animum aut
“ in sermōnem sinas obrepere.

152. *Continuation of his advice.*

“ Quod tibi nōlis fieri, aliis ne facito : fili mi,
 “ si quis tibi opus fecerit, statim ei mercēdem
 “ persolve : consilium semper à viro sapiente ex-
 “ quire ne societatem cum improbis jungito.

“ Quùm ex hâc vitâ decessero, sepeli corpus
 “ meum : mätrem tuam colito, memor malörum
 “ quæ passa est, dùm te in utero gestäret ; et
 “ quùm ipsa suprēmum diem obierit, eam ponito
 “ mēcum in eōdem sepulcro.

153. *Tobit informs his son that he had lent ten talents to Gabael.*

“ Hoc etiam te moneo, fili mi, me commodavisse decem argenti talenta Gabēlo, qui nunc commoratur Rāge in urbe Medorum.”

Tunc adolescens patri : *Omnia, inquit, ut præcipis mihi, faciam, pater. Quomodd autem illam pecuniam à Gabēlo recipiam ignōro ; nam neque ille me, neque ego illum nōvi ; nec quā viā eatur in Mediam scio.*

Cui Tobias pater : *Chirographum Gabēli habeo, quod quùm illi exhibueris, statim reddet pecuniam ; sed quære tibi hominem fidēlem, qui tibi sit dux viæ.*

154. *The angel Raphael offers to accompany Tobias.*

Egressus Tobias invēnit juvenem stantem et

accinctum ad iter faciendum ; quem ignorans Angelum Dei esse, salutavit.

Undè es, ô bone juvenis ? Sum, inquit ille, unus ex Israelitis.

Nosti-ne, ait Tobïas, viam quæ dūcit in Mediam ? Nōvi, inquit, et sæpè ūsus sum hospitio Gabēli, qui ibi habitat.

Tobïas eā lætus renunciat patri, qui arcessitum juvenem interrogavit, an vellet esse filii comes et itineris socius, promissâ mercēde ? Id se velle respondit juvenis.

Itaque Tobïas valedixit parentibus, simulque ambo dedērunt se in viam, et canis secūsus est eos.

155. *The tears of Tobias's mother.*

Profecto Tobïâ, cœpit mäter ejus flēre, et acerbè queri quòd vir suus dimisisset filium.

Cur nos orbasti solatio senectūtis nostræ ? melius fuit carēre istâ pecuniâ ad quam recuperandam filius missus est : satis erat nōbis quòd filii conspectu frui licēret.

Cui Maritus: Nōli flēre, inquit ; incolumis filius perveniet in Mediam ; incolumis ad nos redibit : Deus mittet Angelum, qui ei prosperum iter præstet.

Quibus verbis sedâta mulier tacuit.

156. *Tobias delivered from a monstrous fish.*

Interea Tobïas et Angelus pervenēre ad flū-

men Tigrim; et quum adolescens accessisset a
abluendos pedes, ecce piscis ingens exsiliit, qua
illum devoraturus.

Ad cūjus aspectum Tobīas perterritus excl
māvit: *Domine, invadit me.* Cui Angelus; *A
prehende illum, et trahe ad te.*

Piscis attractus in rīpam aliquandiū palpitāvi
et expiravit.

Tunc jussit Angelus fel piscis sepōni, utpo
medicamentum salutāre: deindē partem carn
coxērunt comedendam in viā.

157. *He arrives at the city of Ecbatan.*

Ut appropinquavērunt urbi, quæ vocabātur
Ecbatana, dixit Tobīas Angelo: *Apud quem v
ut diversēmur in hāc urbe?*

Cui Angelus: *Est hīc, inquit, vir quādam co
nātus tuus, nomine Raguel, is nos excipiet; hab
filiam unicam, quam te oportet uxōrem ducere
pete eam à patre; nec dubito quin postulatiōni tu
libenter annuat. Deus enim has tibi destinat nu
tias; et omnes Raguēlis facultātes jūre hāredit
rio ad te perveniant.*

158. *Tobias is received at the house of Raguel h
relation.*

Eos lætus excēpit Raguel, qui conspicātus T

blam, dixit uxōri suæ : *Quàm similis est hic adolescens cognāto meo !*

Tūm ad hospites conversus ; *Undè estis, boni juvenes ? Qui responderunt ; Sumus ex Israelitis urbis Ninives. — Nostis-ne Tobiam ? — Novimus.*

Tunc Raguel cœpit Tobīam laudibus efferre : quem interpellans Angelus : *Tobias, inquit de quo loqueris, pater istius est.* Raguel complexus adolescentem, ait : *Tibi gratulor, fili mi, quia boni et optimi viri filius es.* Uxor Raguelis et filia collacrymavērunt.

159. Tobias's marriage.

Deindè Raguel jussit apparāri convivium ; quūmq̃ue hospites hortarētur, ut discumberent : *Neque ego comedam, inquit Tobias, neque bibam, nisi prius filiam tuam mihi desponderis.*

Cui Raguel : *Deus profectò meas preces audivit, vosque hūc adduxit, ut ista cognato suo nuberet ; quapropter nōli dubitāre quin eam tibi hodiè datūrus sim uxōrem.*

Acceptā chartā, fecērunt conscriptionem conjugii, et laudantes Deum, mensæ accubuērunt.

160. Gabael comes to the wedding.

Raguel Tobīam obtestātus est ut apud se quindécim dies morarētur : *cujus voluntāti obtempe-*

rans Tobias, rogavit Angelum ut sōlus adiret Gabēlum, paternamque pecuniam ab illo reciperet.

Itaque Angelus, sumptis camēlis, properāvit Rāgem, suum Gabēlo chirographum reddidit, pecuniam illi creditam recēpit, eum ad nuptias Tobīæ adduxit.

161. *The unhappiness of Tobit and his wife.*

Interea Tobīas pater erat animo anxio et sollicito, quòd suus fīlius in redeundo tardior esset; *Quarè, tandiū morātur fīlius ; inquiēbat mœrens : Forsitan Gabēlus mortuus est, et nēmo est qui illi reddat istam pecuniam : illum abesse à nōbis vehementer doleo ; cœpēruntque ipse et uxor ējus flēre.*

Præsertim luctus māt̄ris nullo solatio levāri poterat : hæc quotidie domo egressa circuībat vias omnes, quā fīlium suum reditūrum esse sperābat, ut procūl vidēret eum, si fieri posset, venientem.

162. *Tobias returns to his father.*

Consumptis quindecim diēbus Raguel voluit Tobīam retinēre ; sed Tobias : *Oro te, ait, dimitte me quamprīmū ; scis enim parentes meos nunc animo angī meā causā.*

Tandem à socero dimissus cum uxōre ad patrem redibat

In itinere dixit illi Angelus : *Statim ut domum ingressus fueris, Deum adorā ; et complexus patrem lini oculos ejus felle piscis, quod servasti ; tunc sanabuntur oculi ejus, tēque et cælum pater lætus conspiciet.*

163. *Arrival of Tobias.*

Dum Tobias urbi appropinquāret, māter ejus, ut solēbat, in vertice montis sedēbat, undē prospicere in longinquum posset ; vidit illum procūl venientem, currensque nunciāvit viro suo.

Tunc canis, qui simul fuerat in viā, præcucurrit et quasi nuncius adveniens caudā suā hero adulabātur.

Confestim pater consurgens cœpit offendens pedibus currere, et datā manu servo, processit obviām filio. Osculātus est eum, cæpēruntque ambo præ gaudio lacrymas fundere.

164. *The father recovers his sight.*

Quum ambo Deum adoravissent, eīque gratias egissent, consedērunt. Deindē Tobīas oculos patris linivit felle piscis : et post dimidiam fermē hōram cœpit albūgo, quasi membrāna ōvi, ex oculis ejus egredi, quam apprehensam filius extraxit : atque ille statim vīsum recēpit.

Tunc læti omnes collaudābant Deum ; propinqui quoque Tobīæ convenērunt gratulantes ei omnia bona quæ Deus illi impertierat.

165. *The angel Raphael discovers himself to Tobit.*

Deindè Tobīas narrāvit parentibus beneficia quæ acceperat ab eo itineris duce, quem hominem esse putābat : quāre obtulērunt illi dimidiam partem pecuniæ quam attulerant.

Tunc ille dixit eis : *Ego sum Raphael Angelus, unus è septem qui adstāmus ante Deum : misit me Dominus ut sanārem te : nunc tempus est ut ad eum revertar à quo missus sum. Vos autem debitas Deo grātes rependite.*

Hæc locūtus, ab illōrum conspectu ablātus est, nec ultrā comparuit.

166. *The happy death of Tobit ; his posterity*

Tobīas postquàm vīsum recepisset, vixit annis duōbus et quadraginta. Instante autem morte, vocātum filium monuit ut semper in timōre Domini perseverāret. Tūm placidā morte quīēvit.

Mortuo patre, Tobīas filius perrexit ad socerum suum Raguēlem, illumque omni officio coluit.

Deniquè cū attigisset novem et nonaginta annos, ipse vitā excessit. Omnes autem liberi ejus et nepōtes domesticam virtutem sunt imitāti ; Deoque pariter et hominibus grāti et accepti fuērunt.

167. *Abias and Asa kings of Judah.*

Hactenus ea quæ ad regnum Israeliticum spec-

tābant breviter attigi : nunc revertor ad rēges Jūdæ à quibus digressus sum.

Roboāmo patri successit Abīas, qui tres tantum annos regnāvit, soliumque reliquit Asæ filio.

Asa Deo grātus ob pietātem fuit, quippè aras falsōrum numinum evertit, et impios regno suo expulit.

Quam ob causam Deus illi pacem satis diuturnam concessit. Postea tamen Asa bellum gessit cum Israelitis de quibus victis amplam prædam retulit.

168. *Jehosaphat, king of Judah; in the year 919 before Jesus Christ.*

Mortuo patre, Josaphatus regnare coepit, fuitque religiōsus Dei cultor ; quapropter Deus illum gloriā et divitiis auxit.

Josaphatus tamen cum Achābo Israelitarum rēge impio amicitiam junxit : quæ res illi magno damno fuit : nam conjunctis copiis pugnārunt adversus rēgem Syriæ. In prælio Achabus interfectus est ; parumque abfuit quin periret et ipse Josaphatus, nec sine auxilio divino incolumis evāsit. Indè documentum capere debemus quàm periculōsa sit improbōrum societas.

169. *Joram and Ochozias kings of Judah.*

Josaphato patri successit Jorāmus, qui à pater

nâ pietâte degenerâvit, namque Athaliam impii Achâbi filiam duxit uxorem, fuitque socero quàm patri similior. Gravi morbo, quem Deus immiserat, consumptus est.

Post hunc Ochosias filius regnum adeptus est, nec diù tenuit; nam pessimæ mâtis exemplo ad vitia impulsus miserè interiit.

170. *Death of Athalia: reign of Joash; in the year 883 before Jesus Christ.*

Mortuo Ochosiâ, mâtis ejus stirpem regiam interemit, et regnum occupavit. Unus tantum Ochosiæ filius nomine Jôas promiscuæ cædi ereptus fuit, et in templo cum nutrice occultatus.

Hunc Joiadas Pontifex in templo clanculùm aluit, atque educavit. Post annos ferè octo puerum regium centurionibus et plebi coram produxit, occisâque Athaliâ in regnum restituit.

171. *The change of Joash, his crimes, and his death.*

Jôas, quandiù consiliis Joiadæ usus est, observantissimus fuit divini cultûs, magnis sumptibus templum exornavit.

Sed Joiadâ mortuo, aulicorum adulatione corruptus ad vitia deflexit, veramque religionem deseruit.

Immemor beneficii à Joiadâ accepti, filium illius sapienter admonentem lapidibus obrui jussit.

Ipse paulò pòst à suis in lectulo necâtus, sepulturâ regiâ caruit.

172. Amasias, king of Judah.

Jōæ morte regnum ad Amasiam filium devēnit ; is Idumæam adortus est cum ingentibus copiis, quas magno sumptu collegerat : sed à Prophētâ admonitus est ut magis divīno auxilio quàm militum multitudini confideret.

Itaque dismissâ militum parte, parvâ manu cum hoste conflixit, et insignem victoriam eportavit.

Deindè, elatus victoriâ, Deum deseruit ; et à rege Samariæ, quem temerè lacessiverat, amisso exercitu, captus est.

173. Osias and Joatham, kings of Judah.

Osias Amasiæ filius et successor fuit. Philistæos, Deo favente, domuit. Arabes devicit.

Posteà animum ejus invāsit superbia ; mūnus sacerdotum sibi arrogavit : thus Deo ausus est offerre, quod sōlis sacerdotibus fas erat ; quūque a Pontifice admonitus, non paruisset, turpi morbo, quem lepram vocant, correptus est.

Quārè procuratiōnem regni coactus est relinquere Joathæ filio, qui rectè imperium administravit.

174. *Achas, king of Judah.*

Achas Joathæ filius in Deum impius fuit; numina gentium coluit. Régis exemplum brevi cecūta est ipsa civitas.

Quam ob causam Deo invisus, magnam cladem ab Samaritæ et Syriæ regibus accepit; nec illum calamitas ad meliorem mentem rovocavit.

Non eum puduit ab Assyriis auxilium petere, aurumque et argentum a templo ablatum illorum regi dono mittere: venit rex Assyriorum, et primum quidem hostes ejus qui se advocaverat profligavit, sed deinde ipsius etiam regnum vastavit.

175. *Reign of Ezechias, his piety.*

Ezechias singulari pietate floruit: statim ut regno potitus est, populum et sacerdotes cohortatus, urbem à paternis superstitionibus expiavit, templum ornavit; cæremonias, quæ jampridem ommissæ fuerant, restituit.

Nec minor ei fuit in bello gerendo virtus quam in religiōe tuendâ pietas: Philistæos multis præliis contudit. Judæosque à tributis, quæ pendebant Assyriis, liberavit.

176. *His disorder and remarkable cure.*

Isdem temporibus Ezechias in gravem morbum incidit: quumque Isaias Propheta illi de-

nunciâsset vitæ finem adesse, Deum rex cum lacrymis orâvit ne sibi vitam adimeret.

Precibus ejus et lacrymis mōtus Deus, quindecim annōrum usuram illi concessit; atque ad faciendam fidem, sōlis umbra, rēge itā postulante, per decem lineas regressa est in ejus horologio.

Tertio pōst die, Ezechias sanātus templum adiit.

177. *The king of Assyria besieges Jerusalem, which God delivers by a miracle; in the year 710 before Jesus Christ.*

Rex Assyriōrum bellum Ezechīæ intulit: Hierosolymam obsidiōne cinxit, minitans urbis excidium, nisi cīves maturā deditiōne sibi consulerent.

In hoc statu rērum Ezechiam confirmāvit Isaias, pollicitus divinum auxilium non defutūrum, brevique obsidiōnem solūtum iri.

Et vērō nocte sequenti Angelus Dei centum octoginta quinque hostium millia lētho dedit. Rex Assyriōrum trepidus in patriam fugit, ibique paulo pōst à filiis occīsus est.

178. *Death of king Ezechias.*

Ezechias, tanto periculo liberatus, in summā pace reliquum vitæ tempus ēgit: omnia illi feliciter cedēbant, quia illi Deus favēbat: ipse tot beneficiis divinis obligātus in eādē constanter

pietate mansit : omnem suam spem in Dei auxilio posuit : iis rebus quæ Deo placēbant animum semper intendit.

Regnāvit annos novem et viginti, quibus exactis, placidâ morte decessit. Populus eum luxit, et corpus ejus inter sēpulcra avōrum regum loco editiōre collocatum est.

179. *The crimes of Manasses, his imprisonment, his penitence.*

Ezechiae successit Manasses, patris religiōsi filius impius. Is, relicto vērī Dei cultu, falsa numina adorāvit.

Ad impietatem accessit crudelitas ; quum enim Isaïas propheta iram divīnam illi denunciasset, rex furōre percitus prophētā serrâ ligneâ secāri jussit.

Necem servi sui brevī ultus est Deus : Manasses ab Assyriis victus captusque est, et in vincula conjectus.

Ibi calamitate edoctus, scelerum veniam suppliciter à Deo petiit et impetravit : in regnum restitutus, Deum piē coluit.

180 *King Amon ; his speedy death ; the piety of his son Jossia.*

Amon, Manassis filius, paternam impietatem imitatus est, non vērò poenitentiam.

Non ultra biennium regnāvit, et à suis domini-
interfectus est.

Cui successit Josias, vir sanctus et religiōsus:
is a puero virtuti deditus, populum ad legitimum
cultum revocāvit.

At illum deindè inconsiderāta fiducia perdidit;
nam contra Ægyptios exercitum duxit, admonitus-
que à Deo ut prælio abstinēret, nihilo minùs acie
dimicāvit. Itaque, re malè gestā, vulnus accēpit,
et paucis pòst diēbus mortuus est.

181. *The captivity of Babylon ; in the year 806
before Jesus Christ.*

Josias moriens tres reliquit filios : ex his Joa-
chas tres duntaxat menses regnāvit ; bello captus
est ab Assyriorum rēge.

In Joachæ locum suffectus est Jechonias, quo
regnante, Nabuchodonosor, Babyloniorum rex,
Hierosolymam expugnāvit ; cives Babylōnem
transtulit, relictā vili plebeculā, cui præfēcit Se-
deciam, postrēnum rēgem.

Quùm Sedecias rebellasset, Nabuchodonosor
reversus urbem diruit, templum incendit, Sedeci-
am, effossis priùs oculis, in carcerem mīsit.

182 *Daniel and his companions raised in the pa-
lace of Nebuchodonosor.*

Inter captivos, qui Babylōnem abducti fuerant,

delecti sunt pueri eximiâ formâ. Daniel, Ananias, Misael, et Azarias : hi cum aliis multis in ipsâ regiâ educabantur, ut postea ad mensam régis consisterent, eique accumbenti ministrarent.

Nabuchodonosor jusserat eos, quò meliøre vultu essent, iisdem cibus ali, quibus ipse vescebatur ; at generôsi illi pueri, cibus profanis, quia id lex vetâbat, uti noluêrunt, sed sôlis leguminibus : at tamen robustiôres ac nitentiores facti sunt cæteris pueris, quibuscum nutriebantur.

183. The three young men in the furnace.

Nabuchodonosor sibi posuit statuam auream quam ab omnibus jussit adorâri, propositâ mortis poenâ iis qui parêre nollent.

Ananias, Misael, et Azarias mori maluêrunt quàm honôrem sôli Deo debitum statuæ deferre.

Irâtus rex eos vestîtos et catênis vinctos conjecit in fornâcem ardentem : sed flamma nihil illis nocuit : nec corpus addussit ignis, nec vestes quidem mutâvit ; ac solvit tantummodò vincula quibus constringebantur, itâ ut illæsi in mediâ fornâce ambularent.

184 Daniel in the lion's den.

Daniel apud rēgem gratiâ plurimùm valēbat ob singulārem prudentiam : quapropter invisus erat aulicis qui ei insidias parābant. Suasêrunt regi

ut edicto vetāret quemquam coli, nisi se, per dies triginta.

Non paruit Daniel edicto impio; sed quotidie Deum precabātur, uti facere antè consueverat.

Explorantes eum aulici accusavērunt, rexque coactus est hominem sibi cārum obijcere leonibus: nam ita lex ferēbat.

Sed feræ Daniēli pepercērunt; rexque miraculo commōtus ipsos accusatōres leonibus devorandos tradidit.

185. *History of Esther, wife of king Assuerus.*

Mardochæus, unus ex captivis, Jūdæos è magno periculo liberāvit. Filiam frātis sui utrōque parente orbam, nomine Estherem, educaverat.

Hanc rex Assuērus duxerat uxōrem, et valdè diligēbat.

Erat tunc aulicus quīdam apud rēgem gratiōsus, nomine Aman, qui favōre regio superbiens, adorāri se volēbat; quod facere renuens Mardochæus, grave in se odium Amānis accenderat.

Aman, ulciscendi inimici causā, universam Jūdæōrum gentem perdere statuit, edictumque eā de re ab Assuēro impetrāvit.

186. *Mardocheus makes known to Esther the danger of her people.*

Ubi ad aures Mardochæi crudēle edictum per-

vēnit, statim conscissis vestibus, saccam induit, conspersusque cinere perrexit ad regiam, et illam implēvit questibus.

Esther, lamentantis vōce auditā, quæsiuit quid istud rei esset : ut cognōvit Mardochæum, Judæosque omnes esse neci destinatos, invocato Deo, adiit regem, suæ gentis ruīnam deprecātura. Non tamen continuò rem aperuit rēgi, sed eum ad convivium invitavit.

187. *Aman's disgrace, his shameful death ; in the year 460 before Jesus Christ.*

Assuērus ad convivium cum Amāne vēnit ; et quū hilari esset animo, Esther ad illius pedes se abjēcit supplex.

Cui rex promisit nihil ei se negatūrum, etiamsi dimidiam regni sui partem peteret.

Tūc Esther : *Meam, ô rex, meæque gentis salutem precor : nam crudēlis iste Aman nos devōvit neci.*

Quā re permōtus est Assuērus ; audiensque crucem ab eo parātam esse Mardochæo, Amānem ipsum eidem cruci jussit affigi.

188. *Cyrus, king of Persia, makes himself master of Babylon, and grants the Jews liberty ; in the year 536 before Jesus Christ.*

Captivitas Babylonica per septuaginta annos

ſuravit, idque prædixerat Deus. Postquàm illud tēpus effluxit, Cyrus, Persarum rex, devicto Babyloniōrum rēge, Judæis fēcit potestatem in patriam remigrandi, templumque restituendi; sacra etiam vasa, quæ Nabuchodonosor abstulerat, reddi jussit.

Itaque Judæi, duce Zorobabēle, Hierosolymam regressi sunt, et prīma novi templi fundamenta jecērunt; sed ædificatio diù intermissa fuit, quia illam impediēbant vicinæ gentes.

189. *The state of the Jews after their return from captivity.*

Reversi in patriam Judæi, composito urbis statu, non jam rēges habuēre, sed imperium penēs pontifices fuit: tribūta tamen pensitārunt primū Persis, deindē Græcis, post devictum ab Alexandro Dariū.

Nec deinceps ab avitā religiōne unquam desciverunt, quamvis eā de causā à pluribus regibus vexāti fuerint, ac præsertim ab Antiocho, rēge Syriæ: quæ pars historiæ Judaicæ nunc narranda venit.

190. *The persecution of Antiochus: in the year 170 before Jesus Christ.*

Antiochus, Syriæ rex, sacram Judæōrum lēgem evertere aggressus est: edidit ut omnes, re-

licitis majōrum suōrum institūtis, gentiliū rītu viverent : aras falsis Diis per universam Judæam extruxit : omnia templi Hierosolymitani ornamenta detraxit : libros sacros jussit combūri : reluctantes inauditis suppliciis affecit : urbem innumera cæde vastavit : ac, ne Judæi tot malis oppressi rebellarent, præsidium in arce collocavit.

191. *The constancy of Eleazar.*

Ex Judæis multi patriam deseruerunt, declinandi periculi causâ : multi mortem appetierunt, potius quàm à lēge divinâ discederent.

Insignis fuit Eleazari senis constantia : is, aperto ore, compellebatur carnem suillam comedere, quâ Judæis lex interdicēbat.

At vir fortissimus cibum vetitum respuēbat indignans : quamobrem quum ad supplicium duceretur, sui eum amīci hortabantur ut aliam carnem, quam attulerant, comedendo, simularet se regi paruisse, sicque mortem vitaret.

192. *Death of Eleazar.*

Eleazarus rem pravam suadentibus noluit assentiri : *Ætati nostræ, inquit, non convenit ista simulatio ; non committam ut perniciosum exemplum adolescentibus relinquam : multo satius est perire, quàm, propter brevem vitæ usuram, turpitudinis notam meo nomini inurere. Si vestro obse-*

quar consilio, hominum quidem suppliciis eripiar; sed iram divinam non effugiam.

His dictis, mortem fortiter subiit, æternamque gloriam est consecutus.

193. *The martyrdom of a mother and her seven children.*

Præclārum Eleazari exemplum secūta est mulier quædam cum septem filiis.

Hi omnes simul comprehensi sunt et virgis cæsi ut ad peccandum adigerentur; sed eos nulla vis potuit à lēge divinā abducere. Illōrum nātu maximus declarāvit se suosque frātres parātos esse mori, magis quān culpam committere.

Irātus rex ollas æneas succendi jussit; tūm ei, qui locūtus fuerat, linguam amputāri, cutem capitis detrahi, summas manus ac pedes præcīdi, et truncum corpus in ollā torrēri.

Aderant tristi spectaculo cæteri frātres cum mātrem, sēque invicem hortabantur ad mortem fortiter tolerandam.

Tum comprehensus est secundus, et post detractam capitis cutem cum capillis, interrogātus num vellet carnem oblātā edere, negāvit se id factūrum: quapropter, præcīsis membris, in ollam ardentem missus est.

Quūm extrēmum spiritum ageret, ad rēgem conversus: *Tu quidem, ait, hanc vitā nōbis eripis; sed amissā nōbis reddet Deus, pro cūjus lēge eam profundimus.*

Post hunc tertius similiter cruciatus est : linguam postulanti protulit amputandam : manusque protendens, dixit : *Hæc membra à Deo accepta nunc propter Deum contemno, quia spéro fore ut ea recuperem.*

Rex et alii circumstantes admirabantur animum adolescentis, qui acerbissimum dolorem pro nihilo ducēbat.

Hoc extincto, quartus eodem supplicio necatus est ; quum jam morti esset proximus, dixit : *Nōbis optabile est lētho dari, quoniam mortem pro divinā lēge appetitam immortalitas consequētur.*

Quum quintus à carnificibus torquerētur, sic locutus est : *Abuteris, ô rex, potestāte tuā : scilicet putas nos omninō derelictos esse à Deo, et omni ope destitutos, atque idcirco innumeris malis nos opprimis ; sed mox ipse divinæ potentiæ vim experitūrus es.*

Pari constantiā sextus verbera et tormenta pertulit : quibus pēnē confectus rēgem sic compellāvit ; *Nōli errāre, et malis nostris gloriārī : nos propter peccāta nostra hæc patimur, at brevē cum Deo in gratiam redibimus : tu vērō superbīæ et crudelitātis istius pœnas dabis gravissimas.*

Ex septem fratribus unus tantum supererat, nātū minimus. Quem Antiochus cœpit illicere ut lēgem desereret, affirmans eum divitem fore et beatum ; sed adolescens nec minis movebātur, nec promissis.

Quārē mātrem rex hortātus est, ut filio suadē-

ret imperata facere. Illa irridens crudēlem tyrannum, sic filium allocūta est: *Miserere, fili mi, mātis tue; miserere mei quæ te utero gestavi, quæ te natum lacte alui: nōli à fraternā virtute degenerare: nōli timere carnificem istum. Deum time, Deum intueri, à quo mercēdem recipies.*

His verbis confirmatus adolescens exclamavit: *Non regi obsequor, sed legi: Tum conversus ad Antiochum: Tu quidem, ô sceleste, Dei omnipotentis iram non effugies: erit tempus quāvis ab eo percussus et dolore victus, te hominem esse confiteberis. Nisi gens nostra in Deum peccavisset, nunquā in has misérias incidissēmus; sed mox Deus meo frātrumque meōrum sanguine placatus, genti nostræ reconciliabitur, et nos post mortem patienter tolerātam æternā vitā donābit.*

Tum Antiochus indignè ferens se derisum esse, in adolescentulum crudeliùs etiam quāvis in cæteros desēvit, et illum exquisito supplicio necavit.

Deniquè septem filiōrum cædem mātis nece cumulavit. Hæc mulier plānè admirabilis et sempiternā memoriā digna, postquā filios certantes et aspectu et verbis adjuverat, postquā morientes magno animo conspexerat, ipsa diram mortem subiit, suūque sanguinem cum filiōrum sanguine commiscuit.

194. *The zeal of Mathathias and his children.*

Erat tunc Hierosolymæ sacerdos, nomine Ma-

thathias cum quinque filiis, Jūdâ, Jonathâ, simōne, Eleazaro, et Joanne. Hi, relictâ urbe, ne viderent mala, quibus ea conflictabâtur, secesserunt in solitudinem.

Eò confluit multitudo hominum, quibus cordi erant lēges divīnæ, brevique ad speciem justī exercitūs crēvit.

Tunc, duce Mathathiâ, statuerunt patriam armis liberâre, et religionem tuēri : itaque aras passim falsis numinibus erectas evertērunt, neglectumque vāri Dei cultum restituērunt.

195. *Mathathias dies. The first action of Judas Machabeus.*

Interea Mathathias mortuus est, moriensque exercitui præsēcit Jūdā filium, qui dictus est Machabæus.

Is bellum à patre susceptum strenuè persecutus est

Omnia optimi ducis munia egregiè implevit : divīno, quod invocaverat, auxilio frētus, castella expugnāvit, urbes præsidio munivit ; Apollonium ūnum ex præfectis Antiochi vīcit, et ipse suâ manu in acie interfecit ; ejusque gladio, quem illi detraxerat, in præliis deinceps ūsus est.

196. *Victory of Judas Machabeus over Nicanor.*

Antiochus, ubi audivit victum fuisse Apolloni-

um, irā exarsit : mandātum dedit Lysiae, ut Judæam vastāret, gentemque universam delēret.

Lysias Nicanōrem et Gorgiam adversus Judæos misit, quibus dedit quadraginta peditum et septem equitum millia : hi castra posuērunt non longē ab urbe Hierosolymā.

Jūdas, cūjus spes omnis in Deo posita erat, non dubitavit cum tribus hominum millibus praelium committere. Tam exiguā manu copias regias prostravit, et ingenti prædā potitus est.

197. *Lysias vanquished by Judas.*

Hæc clādes nunciāta est Lysiae, qui existimans id culpā imperatōrum accidisse, statuit ipse exercitum ducere. Vēnit igitur in Judæam cum sexaginta quinque hominum millibus.

Habēbat Jūdas decem tantūm millia hominum ; tamen adversus Lysiam processit, et, invocato prius divino auxilio, cum hoste conflixit.

Quinque hominum millia de exercitu Lysiae cecīdit, reliquos adeo perterruit, ut in fugam versi sint.

198. *Judas purifies the Temple which had been defiled by the infidels.*

Pulsis hostibus, Jūdas restituendo cultui divīno animum intendit : rediit victor in urbem Hierosolymam, quæ foedam suī speciem prædēbat.

Portæ templi exustæ erant, altāre pollūtum, virgulta in atriis, quasi saltu, enāta.

Jūdas omnia purgāvit, portas refēcit, novum altāre erexit, cūjus dedicatio magnā totius populi frequentiā, clangentibus tubis facta est; decrētumque, ad memoriam rei sempiternam, quotannis diem solemnem celebrātum iri.

199. Evident marks of God's protecting Judas Machabeus.

Concitātæ ob restitūtum templum gentes vicinæ bellum Judæis intulērunt: contra illas Jūdas Machabæus dimicāvit. Eo in prælio Deus manifestum se præbuit Jūdæ adjutōrem; nam inter pugnandum apparuērunt quinque viri equis et virtūte insignes, quōrum duo Jūdā medium habentes incolumem servābant, in hostes vērō tēla et fulminā jaciēbant; undē illi, oculis et mente turbati, ad viginti quinque millia interfecti sunt.

200. Antiochus is smitten of God.

Antiochus, ut cognōvit suos duces à Jūdā Machabæo fuisse devictos, amens furōre, in Judæam citāto cursu contendit, excidio gentis et urbis acceptam clādem ultūrus.

At illum subitus viscerum dolor corripuit à Deo immissus: quūmq̃ue nihilominus cursum accelerāret, e curru graviter decidit: cāsus gravis

ægrum jam corpus valdè afflixit ; undè factum est ut membra corrupta scatèrent vermibus, et fœtorem lâtè emitterent, exercitui et ægro ipsi intolerabilem.

201. *Death of Antiochus.*

Antiochus dolôris acerbitate victus tandem ad sânam mentem rediit : se mortalem esse agnôvit, et recordâtus malôrum, quibus Judæos affecerat, apertè confessus est se suôrum scelerum poenas luere : promisit se Judæos florentes beâtosque factûrum.

Sed quia ea omnia metus mortis ipsi extorquēbat, non vëra poenitentia, divinam misericordiam non flexit rex impius et homicida, et, morbo in hōras ingravescente, miserè interiit.

202. *Lysias is vanquished a second time by Judas Machabeus.*

Antiocho successit filius, cui nomen Eupātor fuit. Hic paterni in Judæos odii hæres, contra eos misit Lysiam, qui jam semel victus à Judâ, hanc maculam cupiebat eluere.

Jūdas ad opem divīnam confūgit. uti facere solēbat, orāvitque Dominum ut Angelum mitteret sui populi adjutōrem.

Deindè sumptis armis, obviām hosti cum suis progressus est. Tunc ante aciem Judæôrum vi-

sus est eques, veste candidâ, armis aureis indûtus, hastam vibrans.

Quo prodigio confirmâti Judæi, leōnum, mōre, in hostes irruērunt, et undecem millia peditum, equites mille et sexcentos, prostravērunt.

203. *King Eupator himself comes into Judea with a formidable army.*

Rex ipse Eupātor, ad opprimendum Jūdā Machabæum, omnes regni sui vīres collēgit: itaque cum centum millibus peditum et viginti millibus equitum in Judæam ingressus est.

Præibant elephanti, vastâ corporis mōle et horrendo stridōre terribiles: singulis belluis impostæ erant lignæ turres, ex quibus pugnābant milites armāti.

Sed Jūdas, qui potentiæ divīnæ magis quàm numero militum confidēbat, isto terrifico belli apparātu non fuit commōtus: in eam castrōrum hostilium partem irruit, ubi erat tabernaculum rēgis; et occīsis quatuor hominum millibus, tantas opes dissipāvit.

204. *The courage of Eleazer, the brother of Judas Machabeus.*

Memorabilis fuit hæc pugna fortitudine et morte Eleazari. Is viderat belluam ūnam cæteris majorem, ac phaleris regiis circumtectam: exis-

timans illâ rēgem vehi, se pro commūni salute devōvit: per medios hostes ad belluam properāvit, sub illius ventrem subiit, repetitis ictibus confossam occīdit, et belluæ labentis pondere oppressus ipse occubuit.

205. *The impiety of Nicanor; his defeat, and death.*

Demetrius, occupāto Syriæ regno, adversus Judæos Nicanōrem mīsit. Hic impius, extensâ in templum dexterâ, ausus est minâri se Dei sedem solo æquatūrum.

Jūdas et milites ejus, quamquam paūci erant, cū illo conflixerunt, manu quidem pugnantes, sed Dominum animo orāntes.

Regium exercitum ad interneciōnem occiderunt. Nicanor ipse inter hostium cadavera repertus est, cūjus caput avulsum Judas Hierosolymam ferri jussit, manumque nefariam templo affixam suspendi.

206. *Death of Judas Machabeus.*

Mox secūtum est alterum prælium cum Bacchide uno ex Demetrii præfectis: quod quidem prælium fuit Judæis funestum: nam illi, amissâ quam in Deum habuerant fiduciâ, animo conciderunt, et alii aliò dilapsi sunt.

Jūdas cum octingentis tantūm hominibus impetum hostium sustinuit; imò oppositam sibi aciem partem fudit; sed multitudine hostium circum-

ventus illōrum tēlis confossus est. Quàm cārus populo fuerit, moerōre funeris indicātum est: sui eum cīves diū luxērunt.

207. *Jonathan succeeds Judas Machabeus; his death.*

In locum Jūdæ suffectus est Jonathas. Is, fraternæ virtūtis æmulus, Bacchīdem pluribus præliis vīcit, illumque ad petendam pācem adēgit.

Intereā Demetrium rēgem interfēcit Alexander, qui se Antiochi filium dictitābat. Is fœdus cum Jonathā fecit, eum veste purpureā donāvit, semperque in datā fide mansit. Itā quandiū Alexander regno potītus est, res Judæōrum tranquillæ fuērunt: sed paulò post, Jonathas à Triphōne quōdam per insidias necātus est.

208. *Simon succeeds Jonathan; his death; his successor.*

Summa rērum ad Simōnem Jonathæ frātre delāta est. Is fūnus frātris magnificè curāvit: nec diū regnāvit; nam et ipse generi sui fraude periit.

Simōni patri successit Joannes nomine Hircānus, qui post annum mortuus hærēdem reliquit filium Aristobulum. Hic, prīmus omnium post captivitātem, regium nōmen sumpsit, capitique diadēma imposuit.

209. *Judea becomes tributary to the Romans; King Herod; the Messiah is born, in the year of the world 4004.*

Mortuo Aristobulo, Alexander ejus filius regnāvit : is, nullā re memorabili gestā, decessit : duos reliquit filios, qui acriter de regno inter se decertārunt.

Hūjus dissidii occasiōne, Pompeius populi Romāni dux in Judæam vēnit, specie quidem restituendæ inter frātres concordia, revērā ut istam provinciam Romāno adjungeret imperio : Judæam stipendiariam populi Romāni fēcit.

Paūlò post, regnum Judæa invāsit Herōdes alienigena; hunc primum Judæi habuērunt rēgem ex aliā gente ortum; eōque regnante, nātus est CHRISTUS, uti prædixerant Prophētæ.

Finis Historiæ Sacræ.

Dictionary.

EXPLANATION OF THE MARKS AND ABBREVIATIONS.

This mark (¯) over a syllable denotes it to be long. This mark (˘) over a syllable denotes it to be short. *Masc.* masculine; *fem.* feminine; *neut.* neuter; *com. gen.* common gender; *sing.* singular; *plur.* plural; *indecl.* indeclinable; *subs.* substantive; *adj.* adjective; *pron.* pronoun; *act.* active; *pass.* passive; *neut. pass.* neuter passive; *perf.* perfect; *pres.* present; *part.* participle; *indic.* indicative; *imper.* imperative; *adv.* adverb; *prep.* preposition; *interj.* interjection; *conj.* conjunction; and the numbers 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, denote the declension of a noun, or the conjugation of a verb.

ABN

A *or ab* *prep.* governs *ablat.*
m, by
Abducō, abducere, abduxi, abductum, verb act. 3. to lead away, to withdraw; from *ab* and *ducō*
Abel, ēlis, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* a man's name, *Abel*
Abēo, abire, abivi or abili, abitum, verb irreg. to go away; of *ab* and *eo*
Abhorreo, abhorrere, abhorrui, caret sup. verb neut. 2. to dislike, to abhor, to differ; of *ab* and *horreo*
Abias, e, *prop. subs. masc. 1.* a man's name, *Abias*
Abjicio, abjicere, abjeci, abjectum, verb act. 3. to throw away, to neglect; of *ab* and *jacio*
Abiatus, a, um, *perf. part.* of *aufere*, taken away
Abluo, abluere, abluī, ablūtum, verb act. 3. to wash clean, to wash away, to purify; from *ab* and *lavo*
Abundo, abundere, abundi, abndutum, verb act. 3. to deny, to refuse; of *ab* and *noo*

ACC

Abrahamus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2.* a man's name, *Abraham*
Absalon, onis, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* a man's name, *Absalem*
Abscondo, abscondere, abscondi and abscondidi, absconditum and absconsum, verb act. 3. to hide, from *abs* and *condo*
Abstineo, abstinere, abstinui, abstentum, verb act. 2. to abstain, to keep from; of *abs* and *teneo*
Absum, abesse, abfui, verb irreg. to be absent; from *ab* and *sum*
Absumo, absumere, absumpsi, absumptum, verb act. 3. to consume, to destroy; of *ab* and *sumo*
Abundantia, e, *subs. fem. 1.* abundance, plenty; from *abundo*
Abutor, abuti, abusus sum, verb dep. 3. to abuse; of *ab* and *utor*
Ac, conj. and, and indeed; as
Accedo, accedere, accessi, accessum, verb neut. 3. to draw near, to approach, to be added; of *ad* and *cedo*
Accellero, accellere, accellari, na-

cēlērātum, verb act. 1. to hasten, to dispatch ; of ad and cēlērō
Accendo, accendere, accendi, accensum, verb act. 3. to set on fire, to light up ; of ad and candeo
Accensus, a, um, perf. part. of accendo, lighted up, set on fire
Accido, accidere, accidi, car. sup. verb neut. 3. to happen, to fall out ; of ad and cado
Accido, accidere, accidi, accellum, verb act. 3. to weaken, to afflict, to cut off ; of ad and cado
Accingo, accingere, accinxi, accinctum, verb act. 3. to gird on, to prepare ; of ad and cingo
Accipio, accipere, accēpi, accep-tum, verb act. 3. to receive, to take, to accept ; of ad and capio
Accisus, a, um, perf. part. of accido, cut or clipped short
Accommodo, accommodare, accom-mōdavi, accommodatum, verb act. 1. to fit, to put on, to apply ; of ad and commodo
Accumbo, accumbere, accubui, accubitum, verb act. 3. to lie down, to sit down at meal ; of ad and cubo
Accūsator, ōris, subs. masc. 3. an accuser, a plaintiff ; from
Accūsō, accūsare, accūsavi, accūsātum, verb act. 1. to accuse, to im-peach, to blame ; of ad and cau-sor
Acerbē, adv. sharply, severely, bit-terly ; of acerbus
Acerbitas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. sour-ness, bitterness, grief ; from a-cerbus
Acerbus, a, um, adj. sour, bitter, sharp, severe
Achābus, i. prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Ahab
Achas, a, prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Ahas
Acies, ēi, subs. fem. 5. a sharp edge, an army, a battle
Acrius, comp. acrius, sup. ācerri-me, adv. stoutly, vigorously, sharply ; from acer
Ad, prep. gov. accus. to, at, towards
Adamo, adāmare, adāmavi, adāmātum, verb act. 1. to love greatly ; of ad and amo
Adāmus, i. prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Adam
Adāquō, adāquare, adāquavi, adā-

quātum, verb act. 1. to water ; of ad and aquor
Addico, addicere, addixi, addictum, verb act. 3. to approve, to ratify, to set to sale, to give over to bond-age ; of ad and dico
Addo, addere, addidi, additum, verb act. 3. to add, to give, to give over and above ; of ad and do
Adduco, adducere, adduxi, adduc-tum, verb act. 3. to lean to, to in-duce, to bring ; of ad and duco
Adductus, a, um, perf. part. of ad-duco, led to, induced
Adeo, adv. so, inasmuch that
Adeo, adire, adiri, or adii aditum, verb neut. irreg. to go to, to come to, to approach ; of ad and eo
Adeptus, a, um, perf. part. of ad-i-piscor, having obtained
Adhæreo, adherere, adhæsi, adhæ-sum, verb neut. 2. to stick to, to adhere ; of ad and hæreo
Adhibeo, adhibere, adhibui, adhi-bitum, verb act. 2. to send for, to admit, to use ; of ad and habeo
Adhuc, adv. hitherto, as yet
Adigo, adigere, adēgi, adactum, verb act. 3. to drive, to bring to, to force ; of ad and ago
Adimo, adimere, adēmi ademptum, verb act. 3. to take away, to free from ; of ad and emo
Adipiscor, adipisci, adeptus sum, verb. dep. 3. to get, to obtain, to arrive at
Aditus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. an en-trance, access, approach, of adeo
Adjūdico, adjūdicare, adjūdicavi, adjūdicātum, verb act. 1. to ad-judge, to attribute, to award, to resolve ; of ad and judico
Adjūmentum, i. subs. neut. 2. help, aid, assistance, of adjuvo
Adjungo, adjungere, adjunxi, ad-junctum, verb act. 3. to join to, to associate ; of ad and jungo
Adjutor, ōris, subs. masc. 3. an as-sistant, a helper ; from adjuvo
Adjūvo, adjūvare, adjūvi, adjūtum, verb act. 1. to assist, to favor ; of ad and juvo
Administro, administrare, adminis-travi, administrātum, verb act. 1. to administer, to manage, to go vern ; of ad and ministro
Admirābilis, is, e. adj. wonderful, admirable ; from admiror

Admiror, admirari, admiratus, sum,
verb dep. 1. to wonder at, to admire, to esteem; of ad and miror

**Admitto, admittère, admisi, admis-
sum, verb act. 3. to admit, to com-
mit, to allow; of ad and mitto**

**Admoneo, admōnēre, admōnui, ad-
mōnitum, verb act. 1. to put in
mind, to admonish; of ad and moneo**

**Admōnitus, a, um, perf. part. of ad-
moneo, put in mind, admonished**

**Admōveo, admōvēre, admōvi, ad-
mōvum, verb act. 2. to move or
bring to, to apply; of ad and moveo**

**Adōlesco, adōlescēre, adolēvi, a-
dultum, verb neut. inceptive, 3. to
grow up, to increase, to burn,
from adoleo; from ad and oleo**

**Adōlescens, entis, subs. com. gen. 3.
a young man or woman; from
adōlesco**

**Adōlescentulus, i, subs. masc. 2. a
youth; from adōlesco**

**Adopto, adoptāre, adoptāvi, adop-
tatum, verb act. 1. to adopt, to as-
sume; from ad and opto**

**Adōrior, adoriri, adortus sum, verb
dep. to assault, to attack; from
ad and orior**

**Adōro, adorāre, adorāvi, adoratum,
verb act. 1. to adore, to worship,
to pray to; from ad and oro**

**Adsto, adstāre, adstiti, adstitum,
verb neut. 1. to stand, to stand by,
to be present; from ad and sto**

**Adsum, adesse, adfui, verb neut. ir-
reg. to be present, to be at hand,
to come; from ad and sum**

**Advenio, advenire, advēni, adven-
tum, verb neut. 4. to come to, to
come up; from ad and venio**

**Adventus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. an arri-
val, a coming; from advenio**

**Adversus, or adversum, præp. gov.
acc. against, towards, to, opposite;
from ad and versus**

**Adversus, a, um, adj. opposite, un-
fortunate adverse, evil; from ad
and verso**

**Adūlāto, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. fawn-
ing, flattery, adulation; from adu-
lor**

**Adūlor, adūlāri, adūlātus sum, verb.
dep. 1. to fawn, to flatter**

Adulteror, adulterāri, adulterātus,

**sum, verb. dep. 1. to commit adul-
tery, to debauch; from adulter**
**Adultus, a, um, perf. part. of adoles-
co; grown up**

**Adūro, adurēre, adussi, adustum,
verb act, 3. to burn, to scorch, to
burn with love; from ad and uro**

**Advōco, advōcāre, advōcāvi, advō-
cātum, verb act. 1. to call for, to
assist, to summon; from ad and
voco**

**Advōlo, advōlāre, advōlāvi, advōlā-
tum, verb neut. 1. to fly to, to go
quickly; from ad and volo**

**Ædes, is, subs. fem. 3. a temple; in
plur. ædes, ium, a house**

**Ædificatio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. the
act of building, a building; from
Ædifico**

**Ædifico, ædificāre, ædificāvi, ædifi-
cātum, verb act. 1. to build; from
ædes and facio**

**Æger, ægra, ægrum, adj. sick, pen-
sive, disordered, doubtful**

Egrè, adv. ill, sickly; from æger.

Ægrè ferre, to take amiss

**Ægrōto, ægrōtāre, ægrōtāvi, ægro-
tātum, verb neut. 1. to be sick, to
be indisposed; from æger**

**Egyptius, a, um, adj. belonging to
Egypt, Egyptian; from**

**Egyptus, i, proper subs. fem. 2.
Egypt**

**Emūlus, a, um, adj. emulous, vying
with, a rival**

**Eneus, a, um, adj. brazen, made of
brass; from ahenus**

**Equālis, is, e, adj. equal; from
æquus**

**Æquo, æquāre, æquāvi, æquātum,
verb act. 1. to equal; from æquus**

**Æquus, a, um, adj. equal, level, just,
contented**

**Æreus, a, um, adj. made of brass,
brazen; from æs**

**Aer, aeris, subs. masc. 3. the air, in
the accusat. aëra**

**Æs, æris, subs. neut. 3. copper or
brass, money**

**Æstimo, æstimāre, æstimāvi, æsti-
mātum, verb act. 1. to value, to
esteem; from æs**

**Ætas, ætis, subs. fem. 3. age, time,
season**

**Eternus, a, um, adj. eternal, per-
petual; from ætas**

Affecto, affectāre, affectāvi, affectā-

- tum, verb act. 1. to affect, to desire, to aim at; from afficio
- Affero, afferre, attuli, allatum, verb act. irreg. to bring to, to report; from ad and fero
- Afficio, afficere, affeci, affectum, verb act. 3. to affect, to influence, to move; from ad and facio
- Affigo, affigere, affixi, affixum, verb act. 3. to fasten to, to affix, to fix upon; from ad and figo
- Afirmo, affirmare, affirmavi, affirmatum, verb act. 1. to affirm, to assert, to maintain; from ad and firmo
- Affligo, affligere, affixi, afflictum, verb act. 3. to afflict, to trouble, to vex; from ad and fligo
- Affluo, affluere, affluxi, affluxum, verb neut. 3. to flow upon, to flow in, from ad and fluo
- Africa, æ, prop. subs. fem. 1. Africa, a quarter of the world
- Age, and agite, come on, come well; from ago
- Ager, agri, subs. masc. 2. a field, land
- Aggredior, aggredi, aggressus, sum, verb dep. 3. to go to, to attack, to assault; from ad and gradior
- Aggressus, a, um, perf. part. of aggredior, having attacked
- Agnosco, agnoscere, agnovi, agniti, verb act. 3. to know, to find out, to acknowledge; from ad and nosco
- Ago, agere, egi, actum, verb act. 3. to do, to drive, to give
- Agrestis, is, e, adj. wild, rural; from ager
- Agricola, æ, subs. com. gen. 1. a husbandman, one who tills the ground; from ager and colo
- Alo, ais, alit, alunt, verb defective, I say
- Albugo, ginitis, subs. fem. 3. a white spot, or pearl, in the eye; from albus
- Alexander, dri, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Alexander
- Allengena, æ, subs. com. gen. 1. a stranger, a foreigner, an alien; from alienus, and genus
- Allenus, a, um, adj. another man's, of another country, foreign, alien; from alius
- Allò, adv. to another place, otherwise; from alius
- Aliquando, adv. a good while, some time, a little while; from aliquis and diu
- Aliquando, adv. some times, at length, formerly, hereafter; from alius and quando
- Aliquis, aliqua, aliquod vel aliquid, comp. pron. some; from alius and quis
- Aliquot, plur. indeclin. some, a few, from alius and quot
- Alius, a, ud, adj. gen. alius, dat. alii, some, other, another
- Alligo, alligare, alligavi, alligatum, verb act. 1. to bind, to tie; from ad and ligo
- Allòquor, allòqui, allòcütus sum, verb dep. 3. to speak to, to address; from ad and loquor
- Alo, alere, alui, alitum, verb act. 3. to nourish, to feed, to maintain, to bring up
- Altäre, is, subs. neut. 3. an altar
- Alter, altera, alterum, adj. gen. alterius, dat. alteri, one of two, the other
- Altercätio, önis, subs. fem. 3. a bickering, chiding, strife, contention
- Altum, i, subs. neut. 2. the deep, from altus
- Altus, a, um, adj. comp. altior, superl. altissimus, high, tall, deep
- Alveus, ei, subs. masc. 2. the channel of a river, or sea, the belly
- Amalecitar, arum, prop. subs. plur. masc. the Amalekites, the name of a people
- Aman, is, prop. subs. masc. a man's name, Haman
- Amans, ntis, pres. part. of amo, loving
- Amäsias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Amariah
- Ambo, æ, o, numer. adj. both
- Ambulo, ambulare, ambulavi, ambulatum, verb neut. 1. to walk; from ambio
- Amens, ntis, adj. foolish, silly, beside himself; from a and mens
- Amicè, adv. friendly; from amicus
- Amicitia, æ, subs. fem. 1. friendship, alliance, favour; from amicus
- Amicus, a, um, adj. friendly, loving, subs. a friend
- Amitto, amittere, amisi, amissum, verb act. 3. to send away, to lose from a and mitto

Annis, *is*, *subs. masc. and sometimes fem.* 3. a river

Amo, *amāre*, *amāvī*, *amātum*, *verb act.* 1. to love

Amoenus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* pleasant, delicate, sweet

Amon, *prep. subs. indecl. masc.* a man's name, *Hamon*

Amor, *ōris*, *subs. masc.* 3. love, regard; *from amo*

Amoveo, *amōvĕre*, *amōvī*, *amōtum*, *verb act.* 2. to remove, to move from; *from a and moveo*

Amplexor, *amplexārī*, *amplexātus sum*, *verb dep.* 1. to embrace heartily; *from amplexor*

Amplus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* large, great, spacious

Ampūto, *ampūtāre*, *ampūtāvī*, *ampūtātum*, *verb act.* 1. to cut off, to amputate, to lop off; *from am and puto*

An, *cop.* whether or not, *if*

Ananias, *æ*, *prep. subs. masc.* 1. a man's name, *Ananias*

Angelus, *l*, *subs. masc.* 2. an angel, a messenger

Ango, *angĕre*, *anxi*, *car. sup.* *verb act.* 3. to strangle, to choke, to vex

Anima, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. the life, the soul, the air, breath

Animadverto, *animadvertĕre*, *animadvertī*, *animadvertum*, *verb act.* 3. to observe, to perceive, to regard; *from animus and advertō*

Animans, *ntis*, *subs. fem. or neut.* and sometimes *masc.* 3. an animal, a living creature; *from anima*

Animus, *l*, *subs. masc.* 2. the mind, the spirits, the soul

Annōna, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. corn, provisions; *from annus*

Annulus, *l*, *subs. masc.* 2. a ring; *from annus*

Annuo, *annuĕre*, *annūī*, *caret supin.* *verb act. and neut.* 3. to nod, to affirm, to assent, to agree; *from ad and nuo*

Annus, *l*, *subs. masc.* 2. a year

Ante, *prep. gen. accus. before*

Antecedo, *antecēdĕre*, *antecessi*, *antecessum*, *verb neut.* 3. to go before; *from ante and cedo*

Antēpōne, *antēpōnĕre*, *antēpōsui*, *antēpōsitum*, *verb act.* 3. to place

before, to prefer, to esteem more; *from ante and pono*

Antequam, *adv. before*; *from ante and quam*

Antiochus, *l*, *prep. subs. masc.* 2. a man's name, *Antiochus*

Anxius, *a*, *um*, *adj.* thoughtful, perplexed, anxious; *from ango*

Apĕrio, *apĕrĕre*, *apĕrui*, *apĕrtum*, *verb act.* 4. to open, to disclose

Apertē, *adv. openly*; *from apĕrio*

Apollōnius, *il*, *prep. subs. masc.* 2. a man's name, *Apollonius*

Appārātus, *us*, *subs. masc.* 4. a preparing, splendour, magnificence; *from apparo*

Appāreo, *appārĕre*, *appārui*, *appārītum*, *verb neut.* 2. to appear; *from ad and pareo*

Appāro, *appārāre*, *appārāvī*, *appārātum*, *verb act.* 1. to prepare; *from ad and paro*

Appello, *apellāre*, *apellāvī*, *apellātum*, *verb act.* 1. to call, to name; *from ad and the obsolete verb pello*

Appĕto, *appĕtĕre*, *appĕtīvi* or *appĕtī*, *appĕtītum*, *verb act.* 3. to desire earnestly, to catch at, to approach; *from ad and peto*

Appōno, *appōnĕre*, *appōsī*, *appōsītum*, *verb act.* 3. to put to, to lay nigh, to serve up; *from ad and pono*

Apprēcor, *apprēcārī*, *apprēcātus sum*, *verb dep.* 1. to pray to; *from ad and precor*

Apprēhendo, *apprēhendĕre*, *apprēhendi*, *apprēhensum*, *verb act.* 3. to apprehend, to lay hold of, to understand, *from ad and prehendo*

Apprōpinquans, *ntis*, *pres. part. of* *apprōpinquo*, *drawing nigh*

Apprōpinquo, *apprōpinquāre*, *apprōpinquāvī*, *apprōpinquātum*, *verb neut.* 1. to draw nigh, to approach; *from ad and propinquo*

Apto, *aptāre*, *aptāvī*, *aptātum*, *verb act.* 1. to fit, to accommodate, to join

Apud, *prep. gen. accus. at, with*

Aqua, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. water

Ara, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. an altar

Arabs, *arābis*, *prep. subs. com. gen.* 3. an Arabian

Arbos or **arbor**, *ōris*, *subs. fem.* 3. a tree

- Arca**, *æ*, subs. fem. 1. an ark, a chest
Arcesso, arcessere, arcessivi, arcessitum, verb act. 3. to send for, to call, to fetch
Arctus, *a, um*, adj. close, fast, strait; from arceo
Arcus, *ûs*, subs. masc. 4. a bow, an arch
Ardeo, ardere, arui, arsum, verb neut. 2. to burn, to desire passionately, to be in earnest to do a thing
Arena, *nis*, pres. part. of arceo, dry, thirsty
Arco, arrire, arui, verb neut. 2. to be dry, to be dried up, to be athirst
Argentus, *a, um*, adj. of silver, made of silver; from argentum
Argentum, *i*, subs. neut. 2. silver
Arguo, arguere, argui, argutum, verb act. 3. to shew, to prove, to argue, to accuse
Aries, arietis, subs. masc. 3. a ram, a battering ram, one of the twelve signs of the Zodiac
Aristobulus, *i*, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Aristobulus
Arma, *orum*, subs. plur. neut. 2. arms, armour
Armatus, *a, um*, perf. part. of arma, armed
Armiger, *geri*, subs. masc. 2. an armour-bearer; from arma and gero
Armilla, *æ*, subs. fem. 1. a bracelet; from armus
Armo, armare, armavi, armatum, verb act. 1. to arm
Armena, *atis*, subs. neut. 3. all sweet spices; in plur. of tence, aromata
Arreptus, *a, um*, perf. part. of arripio, seized, laid hold of
Arripio, arripere, arripui, arreptum, verb act. 3. to seize, to take by force; from ad and rapio
Arrûgo, arrûgare, arrûgavi, arrûgatum, verb act. 1. to ascribe, to arrogate, to claim; from ad and rogo
Artis, *artis*, subs. fem. 3. art, science, skill, trade
Arundo, *inis*, subs. fem. 3. a reed, a cane, an arrow
Arx, arcis, subs. fem. 3. the top of any thing, a tower, a citadel
Asa, *æ*, prop. subs. masc. 1. the name of a man, Asa
Asarias, *æ*, prop. subs. masc. 1. the name of a man, Asariah
Ascendo, ascendere, ascendi, ascensum, verb act. 3. to ascend, to climb up, to advance; from ad and scando
Asia, *æ*, prop. subs. fem. 1. Asia, a quarter of the world
Asinus, *i*, subs. masc. 2. an ass, a blackhead
Aspectus, *ûs*, subs. masc. 4. sight; from aspicio
Aspicio, aspicere, aspexi, aspectum, verb act. 3. to look to, to behold; from ad and specio
Assentio, assentire, assensi, assensum, verb act. 4. to assent, to agree to, to comply; from ad and sentio
Assentior, assentiri, assensus sum, verb dep. 4. to agree, to comply; from ad and sentio
Assêquor, assêqui, assêctus sum, verb dep. 3. to come up with, to overtake; from ad and sequor
Assuêrus, *i*, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Assaerus
Assuesco, assuescere, assuevi, assuetum, verb neut. incept. 3. to accustom one's self, to be accustomed; from ad and suesco
Assuêtus, *a, um*, perf. part. of assuesco, accustomed to
Assyria, *æ*, prop. subs. fem. 1. the name of a country, Assyria
Assyrius, *ii*, prop. subs. masc. 2. or assyrius, *a, um*, adj. Assyrian
At, conj. but, and yet
Athalia, *æ*, prop. subs. fem. 1. the name of a woman, Athalia
Atque, conj. and, as, then
Atqui, conj. but
Atrium, *ii*, subs. neut. 2. a court yard, a hall
Attamen, adv. yet, nevertheless; from at and tamen
Attingo, attingere, attigi, attactum, verb act. 3. to touch lightly, to arrive at, to reach; from ad and tango
Attrâho, attrahere, attraxi, attractum, verb act. 3. to draw to, to attract, to entice; from ad and traho
Attracto, attrahere, attraxi, attractum, verb act. 1. to touch, to handle; from ad and tracto
Attûl, *indio*, perf. of attûco, I have brought

carcass, a dead body; from cado
 Cædo, cædere, cecidi, casum, verb
 neut. 3. to fall, to slip down
 Cæcitas, ætis, subs. fem. 3. blind-
 ness; from cæcus
 Cæcus, a, um, adj. blind, obscure,
 dark, secret
 Cædes, is, subs. fem. 3. slaughter,
 murder
 Cædo, cædere, cecidi, casum, verb
 act. 3. to cut, to kill
 Cæremônia, æ, subs. fem. 1. cere-
 mony, religion, holiness, pomp
 Cæter et cæterus, a, um, adj. the
 other, the rest
 Cainus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a
 man's name, Cain
 Cålåmítás, ætis, subs. fem. 3. trou-
 ble, misfortune, calamity
 Cålídus, a, um, adj. hot, warm,
 rash; from caleo
 Cålídus, a, um, adj. wise, crafty,
 cunning; from callos
 Cålmetus, i, subs. masc. 2. a camel
 Cándídus, a, um, adj. bright, lucky,
 sincere, candid; from candeo
 Canis, is, subs. com. gen. 3. a dog
 or bitch
 Cånistrum, tri, subs. neut. 2. a bas-
 ket, a bread basket
 Cano, cånere, cæcni, cantum, verb
 neut. 3. to sing, to play upon an
 instrument
 Capillus, i, subs. masc. 2. hair
 Cåpio, cåpere, cæpi, captum, verb
 act. 3. to take, to seize
 Capra, æ, subs. fem. 1. a she goat
 Captivitas, ætis, subs. fem. 3. capti-
 vity, imprisonment; from capio
 Captivus, i, subs. masc. 2. a prison-
 er, a captive; from capio
 Capto, captåre, captåvi, captåtum,
 verb act. 1. to lie in wait to en-
 trap, to catch at; from capio
 Captus, a, um, perf. part. of capio,
 seized, taken
 Cåput, itis, subs. neut. 3. the head,
 a chapter
 Carcer, æris, subs. masc. 3. a prison,
 a goal
 Carduus, ui, subs. masc. 2. a thistle
 Careo, carere, carui, caritum, verb
 neut. 2. to want, to be without
 Carnifex, icis, subs. masc. 3. a hang-
 man, a regus; from caro and facio
 Caro, carnis, subs. fem. 3. flesh
 Carus, a, um, adj. dear, costly

Cassis, idis, subs. fem. 3. an helmet,
 a headpiece
 Cassus, a, um, adj. vain, frivo-
 lous, empty, ignorant
 Castellum, i, subs. neut. 2. a castle,
 a fort
 Castra, castrorum, plur. subs. neut.
 2. a camp; sing. castrum, a castle
 Cåsus, cåsus, subs. masc. 4. a fall,
 a chance, an event; from cado
 Cåtëna, æ, subs. fem. 1. a chain
 Caudå, æ, subs. fem. 1. a tail
 Cåveo, cåvere, cåvi, cautum, verb
 act and neut. 2. to beware, to
 take care
 Causa, æ, subs. fem. 1. a cause, a
 reason
 Cæcidi, indic. perf. of cado, I have
 fallen
 Cædo, cædere, cæsi, cessum, verb
 neut. 3. to depart, to yield, to re-
 treat, to go
 Cålebro, cålebråre, cålebråvi, cåle-
 bråtum, verb act. 1. to celebrate,
 to solemnize, to frequent; from
 celeber
 Celò, celåre, celåvi, celåtum, verb
 act. 1. to hide, to conceal
 Centum, numer. adj. indecl. an
 hundred
 Centurio, õnis, subs. masc. 3. a cen-
 turion, a captain of a hundred
 Cerno, cernere, crævi, cretum, verb
 act. 3. to see, to perceive, to de-
 termine
 Certåmen, inis, subs. neut. 3. a com-
 bat, a contest, a battle; from certo
 Certè, adv. certainly, surely, at
 least; from certus
 Certò, adv. certainly, surely, from
 certus
 Certus, a, um, adj. certain, sure,
 firm, trusty, particular
 Cervix, icis, subs. fem. 3. the neck
 Chamus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a
 man's name Ham
 Chånåan, prop. subs. indecl. the
 name of a country, Canaan
 Charta, æ, subs. fem. 1. paper
 Chirogråphum, i, subs. neut. 2. a
 hand writing, a bill or bond
 Christus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2.
 Christ
 Cibåria, idrum, subs. plur. neut. 2.
 food, victuals; from cibus
 Cibus, i, subs. masc. 2. food, meat
 Cilicium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a hair
 cloth, sackcloth

- Cingo, cingere, cinxi, cinctum, verb act. 3. to gird, to surround, to tie about
- Cinis, ĕris, subs. masc. 3. ashes
- Circa, *prop. geo. accus.* around, about
- Circueo, or circumeo, circuire, circulvi, circuitum, to go about, or around; from circum and eo
- Circumdo, circumdare, circumdadi, circumdatum, verb act. 1. to compass about, to enclose, to surround; from circum and do
- Circumfero, circumferre, circumtuli, circumlatum, verb act. irreg. to bring, or carry around; from circum and fero
- Circumlatus, a, um, perf. part. of circumfero, carried around
- Circumsto, circumstare, circumstati, caret. sup. verb act. 1. to stand about; from circum and sto
- Circumtego, circumtegere, circumtexi, circumtectum, verb act. 3. to cover about, or all over; from circum and tego
- Circumvenio, circumvenire, circumveni, circumventum, verb neut. 4. to come about, to surround, to deceive; from circum and venio
- Circumvolito, circumvolitare, circumvolitavi, circumvolitatum, verb frequent. 1. to fly about; from circum and volito
- Cithara, æ, subs. fem. 1. a harp
- Cito, adv. soon, quickly
- Cito, citare, citavi, citatum, verb act. freq. 1. to summon, to cite, to name, to excite; from cicio
- Civis, is, subs. com. gen. 3. a citizen
- Civitas, atis, subs. fem. 3. a city, a state; from civis
- Clades, is, subs. fem. 3. an overthrow, a defeat
- Clam, adv. secretly, privately, by surprise
- Clamo, clamare, clamavi, clamatum, verb act. 1. to call upon, to speak aloud
- Clamor, oris, subs. masc. 3. a cry; a shout, a clamour, a noise; from clamor
- Clanculum, adv. secretly, privately; from clam
- Clango, clangere, claxi, car. sup. verb act. 3. to sound a trumpet, to sound
- Clangor, oris, subs. masc. 3. the sound of a trumpet, a loud shrill noise; from clangor
- Claudo, claudere, clausi, clausum, verb act. 3. to shut, to stop, to conclude
- Clemens, ntis, adj. quiet, mild, courteous, merciful
- Clementer, adv. quietly, gently, kindly; from clemens
- Clypeus, ei, subs. masc. 2. a shield, a buckler
- Coactus, a, um, perf. part. of cogo, collected, forced
- Cogĕgi, indic. perf. of cogo, I have collected or forced
- Cælum, i, subs. neut. 2. heaven, the sky, the weather; plur. cœli, ōrum
- Coenaculum, i, subs. neut. 2. a parlour, an upper chamber from cœna
- Cœpi, verb prateritus defect. I begin, or have begun
- Cogito, cogitare, cogitavi, cogitatum, verb act. 1. to think, to intend
- Cognatus, a, um, adj. akin, allied; from con and nascor
- Cognosco, cognoscere, cognovi, cognitum, verb act. 3. to know, to understand; from con and nosco
- Cogĕo, cogĕre, cogĕgi, coactum, verb act. 3. to gather together, to collect, to force; from con and ago
- Cohibeo, cohibere, cohibui, cohibitum, verb act. 2. to restrain, to confine; from con and habeo
- Cohortor, cohortari, cohortatus sum, verb dep. 1. to exhort, to encourage; from con and hortor
- Collachrymo, collachrymare, collachrymavi, collachrymatum, verb act. 1. to weep with one; from con and lachrymo
- Collaudo, collaudare, collaudavi, collaudatum, verb act. 1. to praise with others, to extol; from con and laudo
- Collido, collidere, collisi, collisum, verb act. 3. to beat together, to dash against one another; from con and ludo
- Colligo, colligere, collēgi, collectum, verb act. 3. to gather together, to collect, to pluck from the stalk; from con and lego
- Collūco, collūcare, collūcavi, collū-

- cātum, verb act. 1. to place together, to place; from con and loco
- Collum, *l*, subs. neut. 2. the neck
- Cōlo, cōlere, cōlūi, cultum, verb act. 3. to till, to cultivate, to worship, to practise
- Cōlor, cōloris, subs. masc. 3. colour, complexion
- Cōlumba, *æ*, subs. fem. 1. a dove, a pigeon
- Cōlūma, *m*, subs. fem. 1. a column, a pillar
- Cōma, *æ*, subs. fem. 1. hair, a head of hair
- Combūro, combūrere, combussi, combustum, verb act. 3. to burn with fire, to scorch; from con and uro
- Cōmēdo, cōmēdere et cōmesse, cōmēdi, cōmēsum, et cōmestum, verb act. 3. and irreg. to eat, to eat up; from con and edo
- Cōmes, itis, subs. com. gen. 3. a companion, an attendant; from comeo
- Commigro, commigrāre, commigrāvi, commigrātum, verb act. 1. to go from one place to another, to remove; from con and migro
- Commisceo, commiscere, commiscui, commistum, et commixtum, verb act. 2. to mix together; from con and misceo
- Committo, committere, commisi, commissum, verb act. 3. to entrust, to join, to engage; from con and mitto
- Commōdo, commōdare, commōdāvi, commōdātum, verb act. 1. to profit, to lend; from commodus
- Commōror, commōrari, commōratus sum, verb dep. 1. to abide, to stay, to sojourn, to continue; from con and moror
- Commōveo, commovere, commōvi, commōtum, verb act. 2. to move, to stir, to trouble, to agitate; from con and moveo
- Communis, *is*, *e*, adj. 3. common, general
- Commūto, commūtare, commūtāvi, commūtātum, verb act. 1. to change, to exchange; from con and muto
- Compāreo, compārere, comparui, compārītum, verb neut. 2. to appear, from con and paro
- Compāro, compārare, compārāvi, compārātum, verb act. 1. to prepare, to provide, to compare; from con and paro
- Compello, compellere, compellāvi, compellātum, verb act. 1. to speak to, to address; from con and pello
- Compello, compellere, compūli, compulsum, verb act. 3. to compel, to force; from con and pello
- Complector, complecti, complexus sum, verb dep. 3. to embrace; from con and plector
- Complexus, *a*, *um*, perf. part. of complector, having embraced
- Compōno, componere, compōsui, compōsitum, verb act. 3. to lay together, to appease, to settle; from con and pono
- Comprehendo, comprehendere, comprehendī, comprehensum, verb act. 3. to seize, to lay hold of; from con and prehendo
- Comprōbo, comprōbare, comprōbāvi, comprōbātum, verb act. 1. to approve, to verify, to make good; from con and probō
- Concedo, concedere, concessi, concessum, verb act. 3. to depart, to yield, to grant, to allow; from con and cedo
- Concido, concidere, concidi, car. sup. verb neut. 3. to fall down, to die, to be killed; from con and cado
- Concito, concitare, concitāvi, concitātum, verb act. freq. 1. to stir up, to excite, to agitate, to trouble; from con and cito
- Conclāve, *is*, subs. neut. 3. an inner parlour, a private room; from con and clavis
- Concordia, *æ*, subs. fem. 1. agreement, peace, concord; from con and cors
- Concupisco, concupiscere, concupivi, concupitum, verb act. 3. to covet, to desire; from con and cupio
- Concūtio, concūtire, concussī, concussum, verb act. 3. to shake, to stir; from con and quatō
- Condio, condire, concūvi, conditum, verb act. 4. to season meat, to preserve, to embalm
- Conditio, *ōnis*, subs. fem. 3. a condition, a law; from condo
- Condo, condere, condidī, conditum,

- verb act. 3. *to lay up, to hide, to bury*; from con and do
- Condono, condonare, condonavi, condonatum, verb act. 1. *to pardon, to forgive, to give willingly*; from con and dono
- Confectus, a, um, perf. part. of conficio, dispatched, finished, spent, worn out
- Confero, conferre, contuli, collatum, verb act. irreg. *to bring together, to contribute, to betake one's self*; from con and fero
- Confessus, a, um, perf. part. of confiteor, having confessed
- Confestim, adv. immediately, continually
- Conficio, conficere, confeci, confectum, verb act. 3. *to make, to finish, to kill, to perform*; from con and facio
- Confido, confidere, confidi and confidus sum, verb neut. pass. 3. *to trust, to confide, to depend upon, to put confidence in*; from con and fido
- Confirmo, confirmare, confirmavi, confirmatum, verb act. 1. *to confirm, to strengthen, to encourage*; from con and firmo
- Confiteor, confiteri, confessus sum, verb dep. 2. *to acknowledge, to confess*; from con and fateor
- Conflicto, conflictare, conflictavi, conflictatum, verb freq. act. 1. *to struggle, to encounter, to contend*; from con and fligo
- Confligo, confligere, conflixi, conflictum, verb act. 3. *to contend, to strive, to encounter*; from con and fligo
- Confluo, confluere, conflui, confluum, verb neut. 3. *to flow together, to resort or flock together*; from con and fluo
- Confodio, confodere, confodi, confossum, verb act. 3. *to dig, to stab*; from con and fodio
- Confugio, confugere, confugi, confugium, verb neut. 3. *to fly for succour to betake one's self for shelter*, from con and fugio
- Congeries, tel, subs. fem. 5. *a heap, a pile, a mass*; from congero
- Congero, congerere, congesti, congestum, verb act. 3. *to heap up, to accumulate*; from con and gero
- Conjector, ōris, subs. masc. 3. *an interpreter of dreams, a soothsayer*; from conjicio
- Conjicio, conjicere, conjeci, conjectum, verb act. 3. *to throw together, to throw*; from con and jacio
- Conjūgium, ii, subs. neut. 2. *marriage, wedlock*; from conjux
- Conjungo, conjungere, conjunxi, conjunctum, verb act. 3. *to join together, to ally*; from con and jungo
- Conjux, jūgis, subs. com. gen. 3. *a spouse, husband or wife*; from con and jungo
- Cōnor, cōnari, cōnatus sum, verb dep. 1. *to endeavour, to attempt*
- Conscendo, conscendere, conscendi, conscensum, verb act. 3. *to climb up, to ascend, to embark*; from con and scando
- Conscindo, conscindere, conscidii, conscissum, verb act. 3. *to cut in pieces, to tear*; from con and scindo
- Conscius, a, um, adj. *conscious, knowing*; from con and scio
- Conscriptio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. *a writing, and enrolling, a registering*; from conscribo
- Consecro, consecrare, consecravi, consecratum, verb act. 1. *to consecrate, to devote*; from con and sacro
- Consequor, consequi, consecutus sum, verb dep. 3. *to ensue, to overtake, to obtain*; from con and sequor
- Consēro, consērire, consēvi, consaltum, or consētili, consertum, verb act. 3. *to sow, to plant, to engage*; from con and sero
- Considero, considerare, consideravi, consideratum, verb act. 1. *to consider, to think, to regard, to view headfully*
- Consido, considere, considi, concessum, verb neut. 3. *to sit down, to cease, to dwell*; from con and sedeo
- Consilium, ii, subs. neut. 2. *advice, counsel, design*; from con and salio
- Consisto, consistere, constitui, constitum, verb neut. 3. *to stand, to stop, to stay*; from con and sisto
- Consolatio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. *consolation, comfort*; from consolari

Consolator, consolāri, consolātus sum, verb dep. 1. to console, to comfort; from con and solor
Conspēctus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a sight, a view; from conspicio
Conspērgo, conspērgere, conspērsi, conspērsus, verb act. 3. to besprinkle; from con and spargo
Conspicio, conspicere, conspēxi, conspēctum, verb act. 3. to see, to behold, to take a view of, to discover; from con and specio
Conspicor, conspicari, conspicatus sum, verb dep. 1. to behold, to perceive; from con and specio
Constanter, adv. deliberately, constantly, stoutly, always; from constans
Constantia, e, subs. fem. 1. steadfastness, constancy, from constans
Constitūo, constitūere, constitūi, constitūtum, verb act. 3. to establish, to appoint, to determine; from con and statuo
Constringo, constringere, constrinxi, constrictum, verb act. 3. to bind together, to fasten; from con and stringo
Consuesco, consuescere, consuēvi, consuētum, and consuētus sum, verb neut. 3. to be accustomed, to be wont, to use; from con and auesco
Consuetudo, tūdinis, subs. fem. 3. custom, use, company, from consuesco
Consūlo, consūlere, consūlūi, consūltum, verb act. 3. to consult for, to give advice, to provide for; from con and salio. Consulo te, I ask your advice; Consulo tibi, I consult for your safety
Consumo, consumere, consumpsi, consumptum, verb act. 3. to consume, to devour, to waste; from con and sumo
Consurgo, consurgere, consurrexi, consurrectum, verb act. and neut. 3. to rise up, to arise; from con and surgo
Contāmino, contāminare, contāmināvi, contāminātum, verb act. 1. to contaminate, to pollute, to defile, to disgrace
Contemno, contemnere, contempni, contemptum, verb act. 3. to undervalue, to despise, to disregard; from con and temno

Contēro, contērere, contrivi, contritum, verb act. 3. to break small, to waste, to consume, to spend; from con and tero
Contineo, continere, continūi, continentum, verb act. 2. to hold together, to hold, to restrain, to keep within bounds; from con and teneo
Contingo, contingere, contigi, contactum, verb act. 3. to befall, to happen to; from con and tango
Continuo, adv. forthwith, immediately; from continuo
Contrā, prep. gov. accus. against, opposite, contrary to
Contractus, a, um, perf. part. of contraho, having drawn together
Contrāho, contrāhere, contrāxi, contrāctum, verb act. 3. to draw together, to collect, to shorten, to contract; from con and traho
Contrōversia, e, subs. fem. 1. a controversy, a dispute, a quarrel; from controverto
Contūli, indic. perf. of confero, I have collected or conferred
Contūmēlia, e, subs. fem. 1. a haughty speech, a bitter taunt, railing, an affront; from contumēo
Contundo, contundere, contūdi, contūsum, verb act. 3. to beat, to bruise, to thump; from con and tundo
Convēnio, convēnire, convēni, conventum, verb neut. 4. to come together, to assemble, to meet; from con and venio
Convēnit, verb imper. 4. it is meet, it is agreed upon; from convenio
Converto, convertere, converti, conversum, verb act. 3. to turn about, to convert, to change; from con and verto
Conviciator ōris, subs. masc. 3. a railer, a reproacher; from convicium
Convivium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a feast, an entertainment; from con and vivo
Convoco, convocare, convocāvi, convocātum, verb act. 1. to call together, to convene, to assemble; from con and voco
Cōpia, e, subs. fem. 1. plenty, abundance, wealth; plural copiae, arum, foras, victuals

Cōquo, cōquēre, coxi, coctum, verb act. 3. to boil, to bake, to digest
Cōr, cōrdīs, subs. neut. 3. the heart
Corām, prap. gov. abl. before, in the presence of
Cornu, subs. neut. indecl. plur. cornua, uum, ibus, 4. a horn
Corpus, pōris, subs. neut. 3. the body
Corripio, corripere, corripui, correptum, verb act. 3. to snatch, to seize on, to hasten, to shorten; from con and rapio
Corrumpto, corrumpere, corrumpti, corruptum, verb act. 3. to spoil, to destroy, to corrupt, to bribe; from con and rumpo
Corruo, corrūere, corruī, car. sup. verb neut. 3. to fall down, to fall to pieces; from con and ruo
Cortina, æ, subs. fem. 1. a tripod, or table, an oracle, a curtain
Corvus, i, subs. masc. 2. a crow, a raven
Costa, æ, subs. fem. 1. a rib
Coxi, indic. perf. I have boiled or baked
Crēator, ōris, subs. masc. 3. a creator, a maker, a founder; from creo
Crēdo, crēdere, credīdi, creditum, verb act. 3. to believe, to trust
Crēdūlus, a, um, adj. credulous, silly, simple, easy; from credo
Creo, creāre, creāvī, creatum, verb act. 1. to create, to make
Creſco, creſcere, crēvi, crētum, verb neut. 3. to increase, to grow
Crīnis, is, subs. masc. 3. the hair of the head
Crūcio, crūciāre, crūciāvī, crūciātum, verb act. 1. to torture, to torment; from crux
Crūdēlis, is, e, adj. cruel, ill natured, barbarous; from crudus
Crūdēlitas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. cruelty; from crudelis
Crūdēliter, adv. cruelly; from crudelis
Crūs, crūris, subs. neut. 3. a leg
Crūx, crūcis, subs. fem. 3. a cross, a gallows
Cūbitus, i, subs. masc. 2. an elbow, a cubit, a foot and a half
Cūbo, cūbare, cūbui, cūbitum, verb neut. 1. to lie, to lie down
Cūcūrrī, indic. perf. I have run
Culmus, i, subs. masc. 2. a stalk of corn

Culpa, æ, subs. fem. 1. a fault, blame, guilt
Cultor, ōris, subs. masc. 3. a husbandman, a vinedresser, a cultivator; from colo
Cultus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. tillage, culture, apparel, dress; from colo
Cum, prap. gov. abl. with, along with
Cūmulo, cūmulāre, cūmulāvī, cūmulātum, verb act. 1. to heap up, to increase; from cūmulus
Cūpidus, a, um, adj. desirous, covetous, eager, fond; from cupio
Cūpio, cūpere, cūpivī, et cūpii, cūpitum, verb act. 3. to desire, to covet
Cur, adv. why, wherefore
Cūra, æ, subs. fem. 1. care, concern, study, diligence, charge
Cūro, cūrāre, cūrāvī, cūrātum, verb act. 1. to take care of, to regard, to cause; from cura
Curro, currere, cūcurri, cursum, verb. neut. 3. to run
Curus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a chariot, a carriage; from curro
Cursus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a race, a course, speed, a journey; from curro
Custodio, custodire, custodivī, custoditum, verb act. 4. to guard, to keep; from custos
Custos, custōdis, subs. com. gen. 3. a guard, a keeper
Cūtis, cūtis, subs. fem. 3. the skin, the bark
Cyrus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Cyrus

D

Damnum, i, subs. neut. 2. loss, damage, disadvantage
Daniel, ēlis, prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, Daniel
Darius, ii, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Darius
Dāvid, idis, prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, David
De, prap. gov. abl. of, concerning, by, from, down
Deambulo, deambulāre, deambulāvī, deambulātum, verb neut. 1. to walk abroad, to walk up and down; from de and ambulo
Dēbeo, dēbere, dēbui, dēbitum, verb act. 2. to owe; from de and habeo

Dēcedo, dēcedere, decessi, decessum, verb neut. 3. to depart, to retire, to be dismissed; from de and cedo

Decem, numer. adj. indecl. ten

Dēcerno, dēcernere, dēcervi, dēcrtum, verb act. 3. to discern, to judge to determine; from de and cerno

Dēcerno, dēcerpere, dēcervi, dēcrtum, verb act. 3. to pluck off, to pull off, to crop; from de and carpo

Dēcerto, dēcettare, decertavi, decertatum, verb neut. 1. to contend, to dispute; from de and certo

Dēcido, dēcidere, dēcidi, car. sup. verb neut. 3. to fall down; from de and cado

Dēcipio, dēcipere, dēcēpi, dēcēptum, verb act. 3. to deceive; from de and capio

Dēclāro, dēclārare, dēclāravi, dēclārātum, verb act. 1. to declare, to proclaim; from de and clarus

Dēclinatio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. a stepping aside, a bending, an avoiding; from declino

Dēclino, dēclinare, dēclīnāvi, dēclīnātum, verb act. and neut. 1. to bend, to decline, to shun

Decussans, antis, pras. part. of decusso, shaking off

Dēdi, indic. perf. of de, I have given

Dēdicatio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. a dedication, a consecration; from dedico

Dēditio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. a surrender; from dedo

Dēdo, dēdere, dēdidi, dēditum, verb act. 3. to yield, to give up, to surrender; from de and do

Dēduco, dēducere, dēduxi, dēductum, verb act. 3. to bring down, to lead forth, to accompany; from de and duco

Dēfatigo, dēfatigare, dēfatigavi, dēfatigātum, verb act. 1. to weary, to fatigue; from de and fatigo

Dēfendo, dēfendere, dēfendi, dēfensum, verb neut. 3. to defend

Dēfero, dēferre, dētūli, dētūlum, verb act. irreg. to carry down, to bring word, to carry; from de and fero

Dēfervesco, dēfervescere, dēfervui, verb neut. 3. to grow cool, to be abated; from de and fervesco

Dēficio, dēficere, dēfeci, dēfectum, verb act. 3. to fail, to faint, to decay; from de and facio

Dēfigo, dēfigere, dēfixi, dēfixum, verb act. 3. to fix, to plant; from de and figo

Dēflecto, dēflectere, dēflexi, dēflexum, verb act. 3. to bend down, to turn aside, to be changed; from de and flecto

Dēfluō, dēfluere, dēfluxi, dēfluxum, verb neut. 3. to flow down; from de and fluo

Dēfui, indic. perf. of desum, I have been absent

Dēgētro, dēgētrare, dēgētrāvi, dēgētrātum, verb neut. 1. to degenerate, to become unlike; from degener

Dēhortor, dēhortari, dēhortātus, sum, verb dep. 1. to dissuade, to advise from; from de and hortor

Dein, adv. same as deinde, then

Deinceps, adv. henceforth, hereafter, successively

Deinde, adv. then, thereafter, from thence, afterwards; from de and inde

Dējicio, dējicere, dējeci, dējectum, verb act. 3. to throw down, to remove; from de and jacio

Dēlabor, dēlabi, dēlapsus sum, verb dep. 3. to glide down, to fall down; from de and labor

Dēlecto, dēlectare, dēlectavi, dēlectātum, verb act. 1. to delight, to please, to allure; from de and lacto

Dēlenio, dēlenire, dēlenīvi, dēlenītum, verb act. 4. to mitigate, to soften, to soothe; from de and lenio

Dēleo, dēlere, dēlevi, dēlētum, verb act. 2. to blot out, to destroy, to abolish; from de and leo for lino

Dēlicia, arum, subs. fem. 1. plur. delight, a darling, a delight; from delicio

Dēligo, dēligere, dēlegi, dēlectum, verb act. 3. to choose, to pick, to gather; from de and lego

Dēlitesco, delitescere, dēlitui, verb neut. incept. 3. to lie hid, to shulk; from de and lateo

Dēludo, dēludere, dēlūsi, dēlūsum, verb act. 3. to delude, to deceive; from de and ludo

- Dēmetrius**, *li, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name; Dēmetrius*
Dēmitto, **dēmittere**, **dēmisī**, **dēmisum**, verb act. 3. *to send down, to let down; from de and mitto*
Dēmum, *adv. at last*
Dēnique, *adv. at last, in fine, at length; from de, novo and que*
Densus, *a, um, adj. thick, close*
Dēnuncio, **dēnunciāre**, **dēnunciāvi**, **dēnunciātum**, verb act. 1. *to denounce, to declare, to forewarn; from de and nuncio*
Dēpono, **dēponēre**, **dēpōsi**, **dēpōsitum**, verb act. 3. *to place or put down, to put off, to deposit; from de and pono*
Dēporto, **dēportāre**, **dēportāvi**, **dēportātum**, verb act. 1. *to carry away, to convey, to transport; from de and porto*
Dēprecōr, **dēprēcāri**, **dēprēcātus sum**, verb dep. 1. *to beseech or desire earnestly, to deprecate; from de and precor*
Dēprehendo, **dēprēhendēre**, **dēprēhendi**, **dēprēhensum**, verb act. 3. *to catch, to take unawares, to discover; from de and prehendo*
Dēprōmo, **dēprōmēre**, **dēprōpsi**, **dēprōptum**, verb act. 3. *to draw out, to bring forth; from de and promo*
Dērēlinquo, **dērēlinquēre**, **dērēlinqui**, **dērēlictum**, verb act. 3. *to leave, to abandon; from de and relinquo*
Dērideo, **dēridēre**, **dērisi**, **dērisum**, verb act. 2. *to laugh, to deride, to mock; from de and rideo*
Dēsēvio, **dēsēvire**, **dēsēvivi**, **dēsēvītum**, verb act. 4. *to leave off his passion, to be calm; from de and sēvio*
Descendo, **descendēre**, **descendi**, **descensum**, verb neut. 3. *to descend, to go or come down; from de and scando*
Descisco, **desciscēre**, **descivī**, *car. sup. verb neut. incept. 3. to depart, to revolt; from de and scisco*
Dēsēro, **dēsērēre**, **dēsērūi**, **dēsertum**, verb act. 3. *to desert, to leave, to abandon; from de and sēro*
Dēsertum, *l, subs. neut. 2. a desert, a solitary place; from desero*
Dēsigno, **dēsignāre**, **dēsignāvi**, **dēsignātum**, verb act. 1. *to mark out, to intend, to design; from de and signo*
Dēsillo, **dēsillire**, **dēsillivi**, **dēsillitum**, verb neut. 4. *to leap down, to descend; from de and salio*
Dēsisto, **dēsistēre**, **dēsistī**, **dēsistum**, verb neut. 3. *to leave off, to desist, to go away; from de and sisto*
Despēro, **despērāre**, **despērāvi**, **despērātum**, verb act. 1. *to despair, to despair of; from de and spero*
Despondeo, **despondēre**, **despondi**, **desponsum**, verb act. 2. *to promise truly, to betroth, to despair of; from de and spondeo*
Destino, **destināre**, **destināvi**, **destinātum**, verb act. 1. *to bind together, to design, to purpose, to betroth; from de and teneo*
Destituo, **destituēre**, **destitui**, **destitūtum**, verb act. 3. *to place down, to forsake, to abandon; from de and statuo*
Dēsum, **dēesse**, **dēfui**, verb subs. irreg. *to be wanting; from de and sum*
Dēterreo, **dēterrēre**, **dēterrui**, **dēterritum**, verb act. 2. *to deter, to frighten; from de and terreo*
Dētrāho, **dētrāhēre**, **dētraxi**, **dētractum**, verb act. 3. *to draw off; to remove, to take away; from de and traho*
Dētraxi, *indic. perf. of detraho, I have taken away*
Dētrimentum, *l, subs. neut. 2. loss, damage, hurt; from detero*
Dētrūdo, **dētrūdēre**, **dētrūsi**, **dētrūsum**, verb act. 3. *to push down, to force; from de and trudo*
Dēvénio, **dēvénire**, **dēvēni**, **dēvēntum**, verb neut. 4. *to come down, to happen; from de and venio*
Dēvinco, **dēvincēre**, **dēvici**, **dēvictum**, verb act. 3. *to conquer, to overcome; from de and vinco*
Dēvoro, **dēvorāre**, **dēvorāvi**, **dēvorātum**, verb act. 1. *to devour; from de and voro*
Dēvoveo, **dēvovēre**, **dēvovi**, **dēvōtum**, verb act. 2. *to vow, to consecrate, to devote; from de and voveo*
Dēūs, *dei, subs. masc. 2. God; p̄ter dei or dū*

- Dexter**, ra, rum, *adj.* right hand-
ed, suitable, lucky
- Dextra**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. the right
hand
- Dîdêma**, âtis, *subs. neut.* 3. a dia-
dem, a crown
- Dico**, dicere, dixi, dictum, *verb act.*
3. to say, to speak; imperative,
dic
- Dictio**, dictitare, dictitavi, dictita-
tum, *verb freq. act.* 1. to tell often,
to pretend; from dicto
- Dictum**, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a word, a
command or order; dico
- Dies**, diēi, *subs. masc. or fem.* 5. a
day
- Difficilis**, is, e, *adj.* difficult, hard;
from dis and facilis
- Diffido**, diffidēre, diffisus sum, *verb*
neut. pass. 3. to distrust, to des-
pair of; from dis and fido
- Digitus**, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a finger, a
toe
- Dignitas**, âtis, *subs. fem.* 3. dignity,
greatness, majesty, honour; from
dignus
- Dignus**, a, um, *adj.* worthy, deserv-
ing, fit
- Digredior**, digrēdi, digressus sum,
verb dep. 3. to go aside, to de-
part; from di and gradior
- Dîabor**, dîâbi, dilâpeus sum, *verb*
dep. 3. to slip aside, to steal a-
way; from di and labor
- Dilâpeus**, *perf. part.* of dîabor,
having slipped aside
- Diligenter**, *adv.* diligently, careful-
ly; from diligens
- Diligo**, diligēre, dilexi, dilectum,
verb act. 3. to love, to favour, to
respect; from di and lego
- Diluvium**, li, *subs. neut.* 2. a flood,
a deluge, an inundation; from
diluo
- Dimileo**, dimicāre, dimicavi, dimi-
cātum, *verb act.* 1. to fight, to
contend; from di and mico
- Dimidius**, a, um, *adj.* half; from
di and medius
- Dimitto**, dimittēre, dimisi, dimis-
sum, *verb act.* 3. to dismiss, to
send away; from di and mitto
- Dimoveo**, dimovēre, dimovi, dimo-
tum, *verb act.* 2. to thrust aside,
to remove, to put away, from di
and moveo
- Diminûero**, diminûirē, diminûirā-
vi, diminûitum, *verb act.* 1. to
- number, to count; from di and
numero
- Diripio**, diripēre, diripui, direptum,
verb act. 3. to tear to pieces, to
ransack, to plunder; from di and
rapio
- Diruo**, diruēre, dirui, dirutum, *verb*
act. 3. to break or pull down, e-
verthrow, to destroy; from di
and ruo
- Dirus**, a, um, *adj.* dirful, cruel,
dreadful
- Discedo**, discedēre, discessi, disces-
sum, *verb neut.* 3. to depart, to
go away, to differ; from dis and
cedo
- Disco**, discere, didici, *imp. sup. verb*
act. 3. to learn, to understand
- Discumbo**, discumbēre, discubui,
discubitum; *verb neut.* 3. to sit at
table, to lie down; from dis and
cubo
- Dispensator**, ôris, *subs. masc.* 3. a
steward; from dispenso
- Dispono**, dispōnēre, dispōui, dispō-
situm, *verb act.* 3. to set in order,
to dispose, to divide; from dis
and pono
- Dissidium**, li, *subs. neut.* 2. a parti-
ng, a disagreement; from dis-
sideo
- Dissimûlo**, dissimûlāre, dissimûla-
vi, dissimûlātum, *verb act.* 1. to
dissemble, to feign, to conceal;
from dis and simulo
- Dissipo**, dissipare, dissipavi, dissipa-
tum, *verb act.* 1. to scatter, to
disperse, to dissipate; from dis
and sipo
- Dissuadeo**, dissuadēre, dissuasi, dis-
suasum, *verb act.* 2. to dissuade,
to advise from; from dis and suadeo
- Distribuo**, distribuēre, distribui, dis-
tributum, *verb act.* 3. to distribute,
to divide, to bestow; from dis
and tribuo
- Dictio**, dictiōis, *subs. fem.* 3. rule,
power, authority; from dis
- Diu**, *adv. compar.* diutius, long, a
long time
- Diuturnus**, a, um, *adj.* lasting, of
long duration; from diu
- Diversor**, diversari, diversatus sum,
verb dep. 1. to resort to a place,
to sojourn, to lodge; from diverto
- Dives**, divitis, *adj. comp.* ditior,
superl. ditissimus, rich, wealthy

Divido, dividere, divisi, divisum, verb act. 3. to divide, to distribute; from *dis* and *divo*
Divinitus, adv. from *God*, divinely; from *divinus*
Divinus, a, um, adj. divine, of or belonging to *God*; from *divus*
Divitiæ, ærum, subs. plur. fem. 1. riches; from *dives*
Dixi, indic. perf. of dico, I have said
Do, dare, dedi, datum, verb act. 1. to give, to grant. The first persons, *do* and *der* of the passive are not used
Doceo, docere, docui, doctum, verb act. 2. to teach, to inform, to tell
Docūmentum, i, subs. neut. 2. an example, a proof; from *doceo*
Doleo, dolere, dolui, verb neut. 2. to be in pain, to grieve, to envy
Dolor, oris, subs. masc. 3. pain, grief; from *doleo*
Domesticus, a, um, adj. of the same house, domestic, private; from *domus*
Dominus, i, subs. masc. 2. a master, a lord; from *domo*
Domo, domare, domui, domitum, verb act. 1. to tame, to conquer, to overcome
Domus, ūs, subs. fem. 4. a house, *Domus*, at home
Donec, adv. until
Dono, donare, donavi, donatum, verb act. 1. to give liberally, to bestow, to present; from *donum*
Donum, i, subs. neut. 2. a gift, an offering; from *do*
Dormio, dormire, dormivi, dormitum, verb neut. 4. to sleep, to be asleep, to be unemployed
Dubito, dubitare, dubitavi, dubitatum, verb neut. 1. to doubt, to hesitate; from *dubius*
Ducenti, æ, a, numer. adj. two hundred; from duo and centum
Duco, ducere, duxi, ductum, verb act. 3. to lead, to conduct
Dulcis, is, e, adj. sweet, pleasant, handsome
Dum, adv. until, provided that, while, as long as
Duntaxat, adv. only, at least
Duo, æ, o, numer. adj. two
Duodēcim, num. adj. indecl. twelve; from duo and decem
Duplex, icis, adj. double, twofold; from duo and plico

Duplus, a, um, adj. double, twice, as much; from duplex
Duro durare, duravi, duratum, verb act and neut. 1. to harden, to bear, to continue
Durus, a, um, adj. hard, rough, hardy
Dux, dūcis, subs. com. gen. 3. a leader, a guide, a general; from *duco*

E

E, or ex, prop. gen. ablat. out of, from
Ecbātāna, ōrum, prop. subs. plur. neut. 2. the name of a city
Ecce, adv. lo, behold
Edico, edicere, edixi, edictum, verb act. 3. to declare, to order, to give warning; from *e* and *dico*
Edictum, i, subs. neut. 2. an edict, a law, a command; from *edico*
Editus, a, um, adj. high, lofty
Edo, edere, vel esco, edi, esum vel estum, verb irreg. to eat
Edo, edere, edidi, editum, verb act. 3. to utter, to bring forth, to declare; from *e* and *do*
Edōceo, edocere, edocui, edoctum, verb act. 2. to instruct, to teach diligently; from *e* and *doceo*
Edūco, educere, eduxi, eductum, verb act. 3. to lead forth, to bring out; from *e* and *duco*
Efferō, efferre, extuli, elatum, verb act. irreg. to bring forth, to carry out to burial, to utter; from ex and fero
Effusus, a, um, perf. part. of effudio, plucked out
Effūo, effuere, effuxi, effluxum, verb neut. 3. to flow out, to run over; from *ex* and *fuo*
Effodio, effodere, effodi, effosum, verb act. 3. to dig out, to pull up; from *ex* and *fodio*
Effugio, effugere, effugi, effugium, verb act. and neut. 3. to escape, to avoid; from *ex* and *fugio*
Effundo, effundere, effudi, effusum, verb act. 3. to pour out, to shed; from *ex* and *fundo*
Egēnus, a, um, adj. wanting, destitute, needy; from egeo
Egeo, egere, egui, verb neut. 2. to need, to be in want
Egestas, ūis, subs. fem. 3. want, indigence, poverty; from *egeo*

- Egi**, *indic. perf. of ago, I have made or done*
- Ego**, *subs. prop. com. gen. I*
- Egrēdiōr**, *egredī, egressus sum, verb dep. 3. to go out, to disembark; from e and gradiōr*
- Egrēgiō**, *adv. extremely, admirably, excellently; from egregius*
- Egrēgius**, *a, um, adj. excellent, eminent, chosen out of the flock; from e and grex*
- Egressus**, *a, um, perf. part. of egredior, having gone out*
- Ejicio**, *ejicere, ejeci, ejectionum, verb act. 3. to throw out; from e and jacio*
- Elabor**, *elabi, elapsus sum, verb dep. 3. to slide away, to fall out, to escape; from e and labor*
- Elātus**, *a, um, adj. lofty, arrogant, published; from effero*
- Eleazarus**, *i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name Eleazer*
- Elēgans**, *ntis, adj. handsome, elegant, neat*
- Elephantus**, *i, subs. masc. 2. an elephant, ivory*
- Eliezer**, *ēris, prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, Eliezer*
- Eligo**, *eligere, elegi, electum, verb act. 3. to choose, to elect; from e and lego*
- Eluo**, *eluere, elui, elutum, verb act. 3. to wash out, or away; from e and luo*
- Emergo**, *emergere, emersi, emersum, verb neut. 3. to swim out, to come out, to rise up; from e and mergo*
- Emineo**, *eminere, eminui, verb act. and neut. 2. to stand above, to be higher, to be eminent; from e and minus*
- Emitto**, *emittere, emisi, emissum, verb act. 3. to send out; from e and mitto*
- Emo**, *emere, emi, emptam, verb act. 3. to purchase, to buy, to get*
- En**, *adv. lo, behold*
- Enarro**, *enarrare, enarravi, enarratum, verb act. 1. to tell, to rehearse, to recite, to declare; from e and narro*
- Enascor**, *enasci, enatus sum, verb dep. 3. to grow or spring out; from e and nascor*
- Enatus**, *a, um, perf. part. of enascor, grown out*
- Enim**, *conj. for, truly, but, therefore*
- Enitor**, *eniti, enisus and enixus sum, verb dep. 3. to climb up, to endeavour, to bring forth, to gain, from e and nitor*
- Enixus**, *a, um, perf. part. of enitor, having endeavoured*
- EO**, *adv. thither, to that place*
- Eo**, *ire, ivi, itum, verb irreg. to go, to walk*
- Ephraïmus**, *i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Ephraim*
- Epulor**, *epulāri, epulātus sum, verb dep. 1. to banquet, to feast; from epulum*
- Eques**, *itis, subs. com. gen. 3. a horseman a knight; from equus*
- Equus**, *i, subs. masc. 2. a horse*
- Ereptus**, *a, um, perf. part. of eripio, saved, rescued*
- Erga**, *prep. gov. accus. towards, against*
- Ergo**, *adv. then, therefore*
- Erigo**, *erigere, erexi, erectum, verb act. 3. to erect, to build, to raise up; from e and rego*
- Eripio**, *eripere, eripui, ereptum, verb act. 3. to rescue, to take away; from e and rapio*
- Error**, *ōris, subs. masc. 3. a mistake, an error; from erro*
- Erumpo**, *erumpere, erupi, eruptum, verb neut. and act. 3. to break forth, to burst forth; from e and rumpo*
- Erupi**, *indic. perf. of erumpo, I have broken*
- Esāus**, *ai, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Esau*
- Esca**, *e, subs. fem. 1. bait, food, meat; from Edo*
- Esther**, *is, prop. subs. fem. the name of a woman, Esther*
- Et**, *conj. and, also*
- Etiani**, *conj. also, likewise; from et and jam*
- Etiamsi**, *conj. though, although*
- Eupātor**, *ōris, prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, Eupator*
- Eurōpa**, *e, prop. subs. fem. 1. Europe*
- Eva**, *e, prop. subs. fem. 1. Eve*
- Evēnio**, *evēnire, evēni, eventum, verb neut. 4. to come out, to happen, to fall out; from e and venio*
- Eventus**, *ūs, subs. masc. 4. an event, the issue; from evenio*
- Evertō**, *evertēre, everti, eversum, verb act. 3. to turn upside down*

- to overthrow, to destroy; from
e and vero
- Exanimatus**, a, um, *perf. part. of exanimo*, troubled, astonished, faint, lifeless
- Exardeo**, **exardere**, **exarsi**, **exarsum**, verb *neut.* 2. to be on fire, to be very fierce, to burn; from **ex** and **ardeo**
- Exaudio**, **exaudire**, **exaudivi**, **exaudium**, verb *act.* 4. to hear; from **ex** and **audio**
- Excēdo**, **excēdere**, **excessi**, **excessum**, verb *neut.* 3. to go out, to depart; from **ex** and **cedo**
- Excellent**, *ntis*, *adj. and pres. part. of excello*, excellent, surpassing
- Excidium**, *ii*, *subs. neut.* 2. a sacking, ruin, destruction; from **excindo**
- Excipio**, **excipere**, **excēpi**, **exceptum**, verb *act.* 3. to receive, to entertain, to welcome; from **ex** and **capio**
- Excito**, **excitare**, **excitavi**, **excitatum**, verb *act.* 1. to move, to stir, to excite, to rouse up; from **ex** and **cito**
- Exclāmo**, **exclāmāre**, **exclāmavi**, **exclāmātum**, verb *neut. and act.* 1. to cry out, to exclaim; from **ex** and **clamo**
- Excūsatio**, *ōnis*, *subs. fem.* 3. an excuse, a defence; from **excuso**
- Execror**, **execrari**, **execratus sum**, verb *dep.* 1. to curse, to wish mischief, to abhor; from **ex** and **sacro**
- Exemplum**, *i*, *subs. neut.* 3. an example, a copy, a manner
- Exeo**, **exire**, **exivi**, **exitum**, verb *irreg.* to go out, to depart; from **ex** and **eo**
- Exēquor**, **exēqui**, **executus sum** verb *dep.* 3. to follow after, to do, to perform; from **ex** and **sequor**
- Exerceo**, **exercere**, **exercui**, **exercitum**, verb *act.* 2. to exercise, to practise, to instruct; from **ex** and **arceo**
- Exercitus**, *us*, *subs. masc.* 4. an army; from **exerceo**
- Exhibeo**, **exhibere**, **exhibui**, **exhibitum**, verb *act.* 2. to show, to exhibit, to offer; from **ex** and **habeo**
- Exigo**, **exigere**, **exēgi**, **exactum**, verb *act.* 3. to drive out, to require, to exact, to finish; from **ex** and **ago**
- Exiguus**, *a*, *um*, *adj.* small, little
- Exilis**, *is*, *e*, *adj.* thin, small, hungry, barren
- Exilium**, *ii*, *subs. neut.* 2. exile, banishment; from **exul**
- Eximius**, *a*, *um*, *adj.* choice, eminent, excellent, remarkable
- Eximo**, **eximere**, **exēmi**, **exemptum**, verb *act.* 3. to take out, to take away, to deliver; from **ex** and **emo**
- Existimo**, **existimare**, **existimavi**, **existimātum**, verb *act.* 1. to judge, to esteem, to think; from **ex** and **estimo**
- Exōrior**, **exōriri**, **exortus sum**, verb *dep.* 4. to rise, to spring up, to break out; from **ex** and **orior**
- Exorno**, **exornare**, **exornavi**, **exornatum**, verb *act.* 1. to adorn, to dress, to commend; from **ex** and **orno**
- Exortus**, *a*, *um*, *perf. part. of exorior*, having risen
- Expecto**, **expectare**, **expectavi**, **expectātum**, verb *act.* 1. to expect, to wait for, to look for; from **ex** and **specto**
- Expello**, **expellere**, **expuli**, **expulsum**, verb *act.* 3. to expel, to drive out; from **ex** and **pello**
- Experrectus**, *a*, *um*, *perf. part. of expergiscor*, having risen
- Expergescio**, **expergescere**, **expergesci**, **expergesctum**, verb *act.* 3. to awaken, to stir up; from **ex** and **pergo** and **facio**
- Expergiscor**, **expergesci**, **experrectus sum**, verb *dep.* 3. to awaken; from **expergo**
- Experior**, **experiri**, **expertus sum**, verb *dep.* 4. to attempt, to try, to experience; from **ex** and **the old perior**
- Explo**, **explare**, **explavi**, **explatum**, verb *act.* 1. to alone, to punish; from **ex** and **plo**
- Explo**, **expirare**, **expiravi**, **expiratūm**, verb *act.* 1. to exhale, to expire, to die; from **ex** and **spiro**
- Exploro**, **explorare**, **exploravi**, **exploratum**, verb *act.* 1. to view, to pry into, to explore, to search; from **ex** and **ploro**
- Expōno**, **expōnere**, **expōsi**, **expōsitum**, verb *act.* 3. to explain, to set forth, to expose; from **ex** and **pono**
- Expriimo**, **exprimere**, **exprēsi**, **expressum**, verb *act.* 3. to press out

to squeeze, to express; from *ex* and *premo*

Exprobro, exprobrare, exprobravi, exprobratum, verb act. 1. to reproach, to upbraid, to charge with; from *ex* and *probro*

Expugno, expugnare, expugnavi, expugnatum, verb act. 1. to take by storm, to conquer, to subdue; from *ex* and *pugno*

Exquiro, exquirere, exquisivi, exquisitum, verb act. 3. to search into, to examine, to search out; from *ex* and *quero*

Exsiccō, exsiccāre, exsiccavi, exsiccatum, verb act. 1. to dry thoroughly; from *ex* and *siccō*

Exsilio, exsilire, exsilii, and exsili, exsultum, verb neut. 4. to leap out; from *ex* and *salio*

Exsolvo, exsolvere, exsolvi, exsolutum, verb act. 3. to loose, to free, to pay; from *ex* and *solvo*

Extendo, extendere, extendi, extensum, and extentum, verb act. 3. to extend, to stretch out; from *ex* and *tendo*

Extensus, a, um, perf. part. of extendo, stretched out

Exterus, a, um, adj. strange, alien, foreign; from *ex* and *terra*

Extimesco, extimescere, extimui, verb incept. neut. 3. to be greatly afraid; from *ex* and *timeo*

Extinctus, a, um, perf. part. of extinguo, quenched, dead

Extinguo, extinguere, extinxi, extinctum, verb act. 3. to put out, to extinguish, to put to death; from *ex* and *stinguo*

Extorqueo, extorquere, extorsi, extortum, verb act. 3. to force from, to extort; from *ex* and *torqueo*

Extraho, extrahere, extraxi, extractum, verb act. 3. to draw out, to disengage, to delay; from *ex* and *traho*

Extrēmus, a, um, adj. superl. last, extreme, farthest; from *exterus*

Extrūo, extrudere, extruxi, extructum, verb act. 3. to build; from *ex* and *struo*

Exuro, exurere, exussi, exustum, verb act. 3. to burn out, to burn up, to consume; from *ex* and *uro*

Exustus, a, um, perf. part. of exuro, burned, parched

Ezechias, a, prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Ezechias

F

Fac, imper. of *facio*, do thou
Facies, ei, subs. fem. 5. the face, the figure

Facile, adv. comp. facilis, sup. facillime, easily; from *facilis*

Facio, facere, feci, factum, verb act. 3. to make, to do, to amuse; passive fio, fieri, factus sum, to be made, to become

Factum, i, subs. neut. 2. a deed, a fact, an action; from *facio*

Facultas, atis, subs. fem. 3. easiness, permission, opportunity, occasion; in the plur. wealth, riches; from *facilis*

Falsus, a, um, adj. false, lying; from *fallo*

Fama, a, subs. fem. 1. fame, report

Fames, is, subs. fem. 3. hunger, famine

Familia, a, subs. fem. 1. a family

Familiaris, is, e, adj. belonging to a family, familiar, intimate; from *familia*

Famula, a, subs. fem. 1. a maid, a maid-servant

Famulus, i, subs. masc. 2. a manservant

Fas, subs. neut. indecl. justice, right, any thing lawful

Fateor, fateri, fassus sum, verb dep. 2. to confess, to own, to acknowledge

Fatiscor, fatisci, fessus sum, verb dep. 3. to be weary; from *fatisco*

Faveo, favere, favi, fautum, verb act. 2. to favour, to be on one's side, to wish one well

Favor, oris, subs. masc. 3. favour; from *faveo*

Faustus, a, um, adj. lucky, fortunate, prosperous

Faux, faucis, subs. fem. 3. mors usual in the plural fauces, lum, the jaws

Fellis, subs. neut. 3. gall, bitterness, poison

Felicitate, adv. comp. feliciter, sup. felicissime, happily, prosperously

Felix, icis, adj. happy, prosperous, fortunate

Fenestra, a, subs. fem. 1. a window

- Fera**, æ, subs. fem. 1. a wild beast
Fere, adv. almost, generally, commonly
Ferëtrum, i, subs. neut. 2. a coffin, a bier; from *fero*
Ferio, ferire, percussus, percussus, verb act. 4. to strike, to push, to sacrifice
Fermè, adv. almost, for the most part
Fero, ferre, tilli, lätum, verb irreg. and act. to bear, to carry, to bring
Ferreus, a, um, adj. of iron, also cruel; from *ferum*
Ferrum, i, subs. neut. 2. iron, the sword
Fessus, a, um, perf. part. of *satis*, cor, wearied
Festino, festinare, festinavi, festinatum, verb neut. 1. to hasten, to make haste
Festus, a, um, adj. festival, solemn, pleasant
Fetor, òris, subs. masc. 3. a stink, a rank smell; from *feteo*
Fidelis, is, e, adj. faithful, trusty; from *fides*
Fidenter, adv. confidently, boldly; from *fido*
Fides, èi, subs. fem. 5. faith, trust; from *fido*
Fiducia, æ, subs. fem. 1. confidence, trust; from *fides*
Filia, æ, subs. fem. 1. a daughter
Filius, ii, subs. masc. 2. a son
Filum, i, subs. neut. 2. a thread, yarn
Fingo, fingere, finxi, fictum, verb act. 3. to make, to frame, to invent, to suppose
Finis, is, subs. com. gen. 3. an end, a boundary
Firmamentum, i, subs. neut. 2. the firmament, heaven; from *firmus*
Fiscella, æ, subs. fem. 1. a little basket of twigs, a wicker basket
Flagitium, ii, subs. neut. 2. a scandalous crime, a villainous action
Flecto, flectere, flexi, flexum, verb act. and neut. 3. to bend, to incline, to avoid
Fleo, flere, flevi, flëtum, verb act. 2. to weep, to lament, to bewail
Flo, flere, flëvi, flëtum, verb act. 1. to blow
- Flöreo**, florere, florui, verb neut. 2. to flourish, to prosper
Flös, flöris, subs. masc. 3. a flower, a blossom
Fluito, fluitare, fluitavi, fluitatum, verb neut. 1. to float; from *fluo*
Flumen, inis, subs. neut. 3. a river, a stream; from *fluo*
Fluctus us, subs. masc. 4. a wave, a billow; from *fluo*
Fluo, fluere, fluxi, fluxum, and fluctum, verb neut. 3. to flow
Fluvius, ii, subs. masc. 2. a river; from *fluo*
Fœdus, èris, subs. neut. 3. a league, a covenant
Fœdus, a, um, adj. filthy, nasty, foul, rude, cruel
Fœnum, i, subs. neut. 2. hay, fodder
Fons, fontis, subs. masc. 3. a fountain
Foras, adv. to, without, forth, out of doors
Före, förem, verb defect. to be, to be about to be
Foris, adv. from abroad, from without doors
Forma, æ, subs. fem. 1. form, shape, figure, beauty
Formido, inis, subs. fem. 3. fear, dread, terror
Formo, formare, formavi, formatum, verb act. 1. to form, to frame, to shape; from *forma*
Formax, acis, subs. fem. 3. a furnace
Forsitan, adv. perhaps
Fortè, adv. perhaps, haply, by chance; from *fors*
Fortis, is, e, adj. brave, valiant
Fortiter, adv. bravely, stoutly, valiantly; from *fortis*
Fortitudo, inis, subs. fem. 3. patience, fortitude, valour; from *fortis*
Fortuna, æ, subs. fem. 1. fortune, condition; from *fors*
Förum, i, subs. neut. 2. a marketplace, the forum
Fovea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a pit, a pit fall, a den, a cave; from *loveo* for *fodio*
Frango, frangere, frëgi, fractum, verb act. 3. to break, to discourage, to weaken, to vanquish
Fräter, tris, subs. masc. 3. a brother
Fraternus, a, um, adj. of a brother, brotherly; from *frater*

Fraus, fraudis, subs. fem. 3. fraud, deceit
Frequentia, æ, subs. fem. 1. a great company, an assembly, frequently; from frequens
Frētus, a, um, adj. trusting to, relying upon
Frons, dis, subs. fem. 3. a leaf of a tree, a green bough
Frons, tis, subs. fem. 3. the forehead, the front
Fructus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. fruit; from fruor
Fruges, gum, gibus, subs. plur. fem. 3. fruits, corn, grain
Frumentum, i, subs. neut. 2. corn; from fruges
Frūor, frui, fructus sum, verb dep. 3. to enjoy, to make use of
Frustra, adv. in vain
Fuga, æ, subs. fem. 1. flight
Fugio, fugere, fugi, fugitum, verb neut. 3. to flee, to escape, to avoid
Fulgea, fulgere, fulsi, verb neut. 2. to shine, to glitter, to lighten
Fulgur, ūris, subs. neut. 3. lightning; from fulgeo
Fulmen, inis, subs. neut. 3. a thunderbolt, lightning; from fulgeo
Fūmo, fūmare, fūmavi, fūmātum, verb neut. 1. to smoke, to fume
Funda, æ, subs. fem. 1. a sling; from fundo
Fundamentum, i, subs. neut. 2. a foundation; from fundus
Fundo, fundere, fudi, fūsum, verb act. 3. to pour out, to spread, to produce
Funeſtus, a, um, adj. funereal, lamentable, fatal; from funus
Fungor, fungi, functus sum, verb dep. 3. to execute, to discharge an office
Fūnus, ūris, subs. neut. 3. a funeral, pomp in burying, death
Fūro, furere, car. perf. and sup. 3. to be mad, to rage
Fūrōr, furari, furātus sum, verb dep. 1. to sitch, to steal; from fur
Fūrōr, ūris, subs. masc. 3. fury, madness, passion; from furo
Furtum, i, subs. neut. 2. theft; from fur
Futūrus, a, um, fut. part. of sum, about to be, future

G

Gabēlus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Gabael
Gālea, æ, subs. fem. 1. an helmet
Galgala, prop. subs. indecl. neut. the name of a city, Gilgal
Gaudium, ii, subs. neut. 2. joy, mirth; from gaudeo
Gēdēon, ōnis, prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, Gideon
Geiboſ, prop. subs. indecl. neut. the name of a mountain, Gilboa
Gēmītus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a groan; from gemo
Gemma, æ, subs. fem. 1. a young bud of a vine, a precious stone, a jewel or gem
Gēner, ūri, subs. masc. 2. a son-in-law
Gēnērōsus, a, um, adj. noble, brave; good, generous; from gener
Gens, ntis, subs. fem. 3. a nation, a people, a tribe, a family
Gentilis, is, e, adj. of the same family, belonging to a family; from gens
Gēnui, indic. perf. of gigno, I have begot
Gēnus, ūris, subs. neut. 3. a race or descent, a family, a kind; from gigno
Gēro, gēre, gessi, gestum, verb act. 3. to carry, to carry on, to manage, to achieve
Gessi, indic. perf. of gero, I have carried
Gesto, gestare, gestavi, gestātum, verb act. 1. to carry; from gero
Gigno, gignere, genui, genitum, verb act. 3. to beget, to bring forth
Glādius, ii, subs. masc. 2. a sword
Glōria, æ, subs. fem. 1. glory, reputation, boasting
Glōrior, glōriari, glōriātus sum, verb dep. 1. to glory, to boast
Gnāvus, a, um, adj. quick, active, diligent
Gōliathus, i, prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Goliath
Gratidus, a, um, adj. gracious, in great favour; from gratia
Grādiōr, gradi, gressus sum, verb dep. 3. to go, to walk; from gradus
Grādūs, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a step, a degree, a rank or quality

Græci, ōrum, *prop. subs. masc. 2. Greeks*
 Grando, inis, *subs. fem. 3. hail*
 Grates, plur. *fem. only in nom. and accus. thanks*
 Grātia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a favour, interest; plur. thanks; from gratius*
 Gorgias, æ, *prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Gorgias*
 Grātūlor, grātūlārī, grātūlātus sum, *verb. dep. 1. to congratulate, to thank; from gratus*
 Grātus, a, um, *adj. grateful, agreeable, kind*
 Grāvis, is, e, *adj. heavy, deep, weighty*
 Grāviter, *adv. grievously, heavily; from gravis*
 Grex, grēgis, *subs. masc. 3. a flock, a herd*
 Gustus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. taste; from gusto*

H

Hābeo, hābere, hābui, hābitum, *verb act. 2. to have, to hold, to keep*
 Hābito, hābitāre, hābitāvī, hābitātum, *verb act. 1. to dwell, to inhabit; from habeo*
 Hactenus, *adv. hitherto, thus far; from hac and tenuis*
 Hædus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a kid*
 Hæreditārius, a, um, *adj. belonging to an inheritance, hereditary; from hæres*
 Hæreo, hærere, hæsi, hæsum, *verb neut. 2. to stick, to cling, to continue, to doubt, to loiter*
 Hæres, ædis, *subs. com. gen. 3. an heir, or heiress*
 Hāran, *prop. subs. indecl. neut. the name of a city, Haran*
 Hasta, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a spear*
 Haurio, haurire, hausi, haustum, *verb act. 4. to draw, to drink, to spend, to waste*
 Hebraeus, a, um, *adj. Hebrew; as a subs. a Hebrew man*
 Helli, *prop. subs. masc. indecl. a man's name, Heli*
 Herodes, æ, *prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Herod*
 Hærus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a master*
 Hic, hæc, hoc, *adj. pron. this*
 Hicce, hæcce, hocce, *adj. pron. this; from hic and syllabic adjection ce*

Hierosolyma, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1. the name of a city, Jerusalem*
 Hierosolymitanus, a, um, *adj. of or belonging to Jerusalem*
 Hilāris, is, e, *adj. merry, cheerful, pleasant*
 Hinc, *adv. from hence; from hic*
 Hircānus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Hircanus*
 Hirundo, inis, *subs. fem. 3. a swallow*
 Histōria, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a history*
 Hodiē, *adv. to day, this day; from hoc and die*
 Homicida, æ, *subs. com. gen. 1. a murderer, a manslayer; from homo and cædo*
 Homicidium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. murder, manslaughter; from homo and cædo*
 Hōmo inis, *subs. com. gen. 3. a man, mankind*
 Hōnor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3. honour, respect, an office, a sacrifice*
 Hōra, æ, *subs. fem. 1. an hour, space, time*
 Hōrōlōgium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. a clock, a dial*
 Horreum, ii, *subs. neut. 2. a barn, a storehouse, a granary*
 Horrendus, a, um, *adj. horrible, dreadful, awful; from horreo*
 Hortor, hortārī, hortātus sum, *verb dep. 1. to exhort, to advise, to encourage*
 Hortus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a garden*
 Hospes, itis, *subs. com. gen. 3. a guest, a stranger, an host*
 Hospitium, ii, *subs. neut. 2. an inn, a lodging, entertainment, friendship; from hospes*
 Hostia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a sacrifice, a victim*
 Hostilis, is, e, *adj. hostile, unfriendly, belonging to an enemy*
 Hostis, is, *subs. com. gen. 3. an enemy*
 Huc, *adv. hither, to this place; from hic*
 Hūmērus, i, *subs. masc. 2. the shoulder*
 Hūmus, i, *subs. fem. 2. the ground*

I

Ibi, *adv. there, in that place*
 Ictus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4. a blow, a stroke; from ico*

Idcirco, *adv.* therefore, thereupon
Idem, *eodem*, *idem*, *adj. pron.* the same; from is and dem
Idemdem, *adv.* ever and anon; from idem
Ideo, *conj.* therefore, for that cause; from is
Ideoque, *conj.* and therefore; from ideo and que
Idumæa, *æ, prop. subs. fem.* 1. the name of a country, Idumæa
Iens, *gen. euntis, pres. part. of eo*, going
Igitur, *conj.* then, therefore
Ignavia, *æ, subs. fem.* 1. sloth, cowardice; from ignavus
Ignavus, *a, um, adj.* slothful, cowardly, inactive; from in and gnāvus
Igneus, *a, um, adj.* fiery, flaming; from ignis
Ignis, *is, subs. masc.* 3. fire, lightning
Ignominia, *æ, subs. fem.* 1. ignominy, disgrace; from in and nomen
Ignōro, *ignōrāre*, *ignōrāvī*, *ignōrātum*, *verb act.* 1. not to know, to be ignorant; from in and gnarus
Illesus, *a, um, adj.* unhurt; from in and lesus
Ille, *a, ud, adj. pron.* he, she, it or that
Illicio, *illicere*, *illexī*, *illectum*, *verb act.* 3. to allure, to entice, to decoy; from in and lacio
Illico, *adv.* immediately, straightway; from in and locus
Illuc, *adv.* thither, to that place; from ille
Illuceo, *illucere*, *illuxī*, *verb neut.* 2. to shine upon, to be day; from in and luceo
Illustris, *is, e, adj.* bright, illustrious, famous; from in and lustrō
Illuxi, *indic. perf. of illuceo*, I have shone upon
Imitor, *imitari*, *imitatus sum*, *verb dep.* to imitate, to resemble
Immēmor, *ōris, adj.* forgetful, unmindful; from in and memor
Immensus, *a, um, adj.* unmeasurable, vast, immense; from in and mensus
Immineo, *imminere*, *imminui*, *verb neut.* 2. to hang over, to be at hand, to threaten; from in and minor
Imminuo, *imminuere*, *imminui*, *imminutum*, *verb act.* 3. to lessen, to abate, to diminish; from in and minuo

Immitto, *immittere*, *immissi*, *immissum*, *verb act.* 3. to send forth, to put in, to admit; from in and mitto
Immōlo, *immolare*, *immolāvi*, *immolatum*, *verb act.* 1. to offer, to sacrifice, to kill; from in and mola
Immortalis, *is, e, adj.* immortal; from in and mortalis
Immortalitas, *ātis, subs. fem.* 3. immortality; from immortalis
Imo, *conj.* nay, yes
Impedio, *impedire*, *impēdivi*, *impeditum*, *verb act.* 4. to entangle, to obstruct to hinder; from in and pes
Impello, *impellere*, *impēllī*, *impulsum*, *verb act.* 3. to push forward, to invite, to impel; from in and pello
Imperātor, *ōris, subs. masc.* 3. a commander, a general; from impero
Imperium, *il, subs. neut.* 2. command, power, government; from impero
Impēro, *impērare*, *impērāvī*, *impērātum*, *verb act.* 1. to command, to rule, to enact
Impertio, *impertire*, *impertivī*, *impertitum*, *verb act.* 4. to impart, to bestow; from in and partio
Impetro, *impetrare*, *impetrāvī*, *impetratum*, *verb act.* 1. to finish, to obtain by request; from in and patro
Impētus, *ūs, subs. masc.* 4. instinct, violence, an attack; from impeto
Impiētas, *ātis, subs. fem.* 3. impiety, wickedness; from impius
Impius, *a, um, adj.* impious, wicked, cruel; from in and pius
Implacabilis, *is, e, adj.* implacable; from in and placabilis
Impleo, *implere*, *implēvī*, *impletum*, *verb act.* 3. to fill up, to fill, to fulfil; from in and pleo
Implico, *implicare*, *implicāvī*, *implicatum*, *et, implicui*, *implicatum*, *verb act.* 1. to fold in, to intermix; from in and plico
Implōro, *implorare*, *implōrāvī*, *implōratum*, *verb act.* 1. to beg for, to implore; from in and ploro
Impōno, *imponere*, *impōsui*, *impōsitum*, *verb act.* 3. to put upon, to impose, to inflict; from in and pono
Imprōbe, *adv.* wickedly; from improbus

- Impröbitas**, ätis, *subs. fem. 3. dishonesty, wickedness; from im-*
probus
Impröbus, a, um, *adj. dishonest, wicked, base; from in and probus*
Impünë, adv. *with impunity, safely; from in and punio*
In, *prop. gov. accus. or abl. into, in*
Inambülo, inambüläre, inambülävi, *verb neut. 1. to walk up and down; from in and ambulo*
Inauditus, a, um, *part. unheard of, strange; from in and auditus*
Inauris, is, *subs. fem. 3. an earring; from in and auris*
Incedo, incedäre, incessi, incessum, *verb neut. 3. to go, to walk; from in and cedo*
Incendium, il, *subs. neut. 2. a fire, a burning; from incendio*
Incendo, incendäre, incendi, incensum, *verb act. to set on fire, to burn, to inflame; from in and cando*
Incido, incidere, incidi, incäsum, *verb neut. 3. to fall into, to fall upon; from in and cado*
Inclämo, inclämäre, inclämävi, inclämätum, *verb act. 1. to call in; from in and clamo*
Inclino, inclinäre, inclinävi, inclinatum, *verb act. and neut. 1. to bend, to incline, to change; from in and clino*
Includo, includäre, inclüsi, inclüsum, *verb act. 3. to include, to shut up; from in and claudo*
Incolö, incoläre, incolüli, incultum, *verb act. 3. to inhabit, to dwell; from in and colo*
Incolömis, is, e, *adj. safe, sound, whole*
Incommödu, i, *subs. neut. 2. an inconvenience, a disadvantage, a loss, from in and commodum*
Incommödu, a, um, *adj. inconvenient, troublesome; from in and commodus*
Inconsiderätus, a, um, *adj. inconsiderate, thoughtless; from in and considero*
Incredibilis, is, e, *adj. incredible, not to be believed; from in and credibilis*
Increpo, increpäre, increpui, increpätum, *verb act. 1. to chide, to blame; from in and crepo*
- Incübo**, incübäre, incübui, incütum, *verb neut. 1. to lie upon, sit upon, to brood over, to dwell from in and cubo*
Incütio, incütäre, incussi, incussum, *verb act. 3. to strike upon, to strike into, to cast into; from in and quatio*
Inde, adv. *from thence, thence, then, afterwards*
Indicium, il, *subs. neut. 2. a discovery, a sign, a mark; from index*
Indico, indicäre, indicävi, indicätum, *verb act. 1. to discover, to point out, to shew; from in and dico*
Indies, adv. *daily, every day; from in and dies*
Indiguätio, önis, *subs. fem. 3. indignation, anger; from indignor*
Indignë, adv. *unworthily, shamefully; from indignus*
Indignitas, ätis, *subs. fem. 3. baseness, meanness, unworthiness; from indignus*
Indignor, indignäri, indignätus sum, *verb dep. 1. to be very angry; from indignus*
Indo, indäre, indidi, inditum, *verb act. 3. to set in, to put; from in and do*
Indöles, is, *subs. fem. 3. increase, cowardliness, apiness, disposition*
Indüeo, indücäre, indüxi, indüctum, *verb act. 3. to lead into, to introduce, to bring in; from in and duco*
Indulgeo, indulgäre, indulsui, *verb neut. 2. to indulge, to gratify, to be kind to*
Indüo, indüäre, indüi, indütum, *verb act. 3. to put on*
Industrius, a, um, *adj. industrious, active, diligent, careful; from in and struo*
Ineo, inire, inil, initum, *verb neut. irreg. to enter, to go in; from in and eo*
Infans, ntis, *subs. com. gen. 3. an infant, a child*
Infantia, ä, *subs. fem. 1. infancy, childhood; from infans*
Infantulus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a little infant, a babe; from infans*
Insensus, a, um, *adj. angry, offended, ill, bad*
Infero, inferre, intüli, illätum, *verb act. irreg. to bring in, to make; from in and fero*

- Infestus**, a, um, *adj.* bearing hatred, spiteful, adverse, hostile
- Infinitus**, a, um, *part. infinite*, vast, endless; from *in* and *finis*
- Infirmus**, a, um, *adj.* feeble, infirm, mutable; from *in* and *firmus*
- Infixus**, a, um, *part.* striking in, bent upon, fixed; from *figo*
- Infra**, *prap. gen. accus.* below, beneath, under
- Ingens**, ntis, *adj.* great, huge
- Ingravesco**, *ingravescere*, verb in-
cep. neut. 3. to grow more heavy,
to increase, to become worse; from *in* and *gravesco*
- Ingrëdiôr**, *ingrëdi*, *ingressus sum*,
verb dep. 3. to enter; from *in* and *gradiôr*
- Inimicitia**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. enmity, strife, displeasure; from *in* and *amicitia*
- Inimicus**, a, um, *adj.* unfriendly, hostile; as a *subs.* an enemy; from *in* and *amicus*
- Inique**, *adv.* unequally unjustly; from *iniquus*
- Iniquus**, a, um, *adj.* unequal, unjust; from *in* and *æquus*
- Injuria**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. an injury, injustice, wrong, hurt; from *in* and *jus*
- Injustus**, a, um, *adj.* unjust, wrongful; from *in* and *justus*
- Innitor**, *inniti*, *innisus et innixus sum*, verb dep. 3. to lean, to depend upon; from *in* and *nitor*
- Innoxius**, a, um, *adj.* innocent, harmless; from *in* and *noxius*
- Innumërus**, a, um, *adj.* innumerable; from *in* and *numerus*
- Inôpia**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. want, scarcity, dearth; from *in* and *opes*
- Inquam**, *inquis*, *inquit*, &c. verb de-
fect. 1 say
- Insequor**, *insëqui*, *insecutus sum*,
verb dep. 3. to follow after, to pursue; from *in* and *sequor*
- Insero**, *insërere*, *insërui*, *insertum*,
verb act. 3. to put in or upon, to insert, to meddle; from *in* and *sero*
- Insideo**, *insidëre*, *insëdi*, *insëssum*,
verb neut. 2. to sit upon, to possess; from *in* and *sedeo*
- Insidiæ**, arum, *subs. fem. plur.* 1. an ambush, snares, treachery; from *insideo*
- Insigne**, is, *subs. neut.* 3. plur. in-
signia, an *ensign*, a *badge*, a
mark of distinction; from *in*
and *signum*
- Insignis**, is, e, *adj.* remarkable, no-
table, famous; from *in* and *sig-
num*
- Insilio**, *insillire*, *insillui*, et *insilli*,
insultum, verb neut. 4. to leap
- upon; from *in* and *sallo*
- Insisto**, *insistëre*, *institi*, *institutum*,
verb neut. 3. to stand upon, to
step, to urge, to insist upon;
from *in* and *sisto*
- Insons**, ntis, *adj.* guiltless, innocent,
harmless; from *in* and *sons*
- Instar**, *subs. neut.* indecl. the big-
ness, the likeness
- Instituto**, *instituere*, *instital*, *insti-
tutum*, verb act. 2. to institute,
to appoint, to set in order; from
in and *statuo*
- Institutum**, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a cus-
tom, a statute, a purpose; from
institulo
- Insto**, *instare*, *institi*, *institutum*, verb
neut. 1. to urge, to press, to be at
hand; from *in* and *sto*
- Insulto**, *insultare*, *insultavi*, *insu-
lâtum*, verb. neut. 1. to leap up,
to insult; from *in* and *sulto*
- Insum**, *inesse*, verb irreg. to be in;
from *in* and *sum*
- Insuper**, *conj.* moreover, over and
besides, upon; from *in* and *super*
- Intelligo**, *intelligere*, *intellexi*, *in-
tellectum*, verb act. 3. to under-
stand, to know, to mean; from
inter and *lego*
- Intendo**, *intendëre*, *intendi*, *inten-
sum*, et *intentum*, verb act. 3. to
bend, to stretch, to design; from
in and *tendo*
- Inter**, *prap. gen. accus.* between,
among
- Intercludo**, *intercludere*, *intercludai*,
interclûsum, verb act. 3. to shut
up, to shut in; from *inter* and
claudio
- Interdico**, *interdicere*, *interdixi*, *in-
terdictum*, verb act. 3. to forbid
to prohibit, to hinder; from *in-
ter* and *dico*
- Interdiu**, *adv.* during the day, in
the daytime; from *inter* and *dies*
- Interdum**, *adv.* sometimes, now and
then; from *inter* and *dum*
- Interea**, *adv.* in the mean time;
from *inter* and *ia*

Intereo, intērire, intēr li, intērītum, verb neut. irreg. *to perish, to die, to be slain; from inter and eo*

Interficio, interficere, interfeci, interfectum, verb act. 3. *to slay, to kill, to murder; from inter and facio*

Interim, adv. *in the mean time*

Interimo, interimere, interemi, interemptum, verb act. 3. *to take away, to kill; from inter and emo*

Interior, or, us, adj. compar. *inner; from intus*

Intermitto, intermittere, intermisi, intermissum, verb act. 3. *to leave off, to discontinue, to cease; from inter and mitto*

Internecio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. a massacre, a carnage; from inter and nec

Interpello, interpellare, interpellavi, interpellatum, verb act. 1. *to interrupt, to disturb, to require; from inter and pello*

Interpres, rētis, subs. com. gen. 3. a mediator, an interpreter, a sooth-sayer

Interpretatio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. an interpretation, a translation, a conjecture; from interpretor

Interpretor, interpretari, interpretatus sum, verb dep. 1. *to interpret, to translate, to explain; from Interpres*

Interrōgo, interrōgare, interrōgavi, interrōgatum, verb act. 1. *to ask, to demand; from inter and rogo*

Intersum, interesse, interfui, verb irreg. *to be present, to be concerned; from inter and sum*

Intinctus, a, um, part. dipped. stained; from in and tinctus

Intolerābilis, is, e, adj. intolerable; from in and tolerabilis

Intonsus, a, um, adj. unshaven, not clipped, rough; from in and tonsus

Intra, prop. gov. accus. within

Intrōduco, intrōducere, intrōdūxi, intrōductum, verb act. 3. *to introduce, to bring in; from intro and duco*

Intueor, intuēri, intuitus sum, verb dep. 2. *to look upon, to behold, to consider; from in and tueor*

Intūli, indic. perf. of infero, I have brought in

Intūmesco, intūmescere, intūmūi, verb neut. incept. 3. *to swell up,*

to be swelled with anger, to be puffed up, from in and tumeo

Intus, adv. within

Invado, invadere, invasi, invasum, verb act. 3. *to go, to come, to invade, to attack, to come upon, from in and vado*

Invaleo, invālere, invālui, verb neut. 2. *to become strong, to prevail; from in and valeo*

Invenio, invēnre, invēni, inventum, verb act. 4. *to find, to find out, to invent; from in and venio*

Invicem, adv. each other, by turns, one another; from in and vicis

Invideo, invidere, invidi, invisum, verb act. and neut. 2. *to see exactly, to look wistfully on, to envy; from in and video*

Invidia, æ, subs. fem. 1. envy, odium, hatred, ill-will; from invideo

Invidus, a, um, adj. invidious, envious; from invideo

Inviso, invisere, invisi, invisum, verb neut. 3. *to view, to visit; from in and video*

Invisus, a, um, adj. unseen, hated, odious; from invideo

Invito, invitare, invitavi, invitatum, verb act. 1. *to entice, to invite; from in and vito*

Inultus, a, um, part. unavenged, unhurt; from in and ultus

Invoco, invocare, invocavi, invocatum, verb act. 1. *to call upon, to invoke; from in and voco*

Inūro, inūrere, inūsi, inustum, verb act. 3. *to burn, to brand; from in and uro*

Ipsē, a, um, adj. pron. he himself, she herself, itself, very

Ira, æ, subs. fem. 1. anger

Irascor, irasci, iratus sum, verb dep. 3. *to be angry; from ira*

Iratus, a, um, perf. part. of irascor, angry

Irideo, irridere, irrisi, irrisum, verb act. 2. *to mock, to scoff, to laugh at; from in and rideo*

Irrigo, irrigare, irrigavi, irrigatum, verb act. 1. *to water, to bedew, to moisten; from in and rigo*

Irrisus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. derision, laughter; from irrideo

Irrumpo, irrumpere, irrūpi, irrūptum, verb neut. 3. *to break in, to enter; from in and rumpo*

Irruo, irruere, irruī, irruum, verb

- neut. 3. to rush upon, to run furiously upon; from in and ruo
Irruptio, ōnis, sube. fem. 3. a bursting in, an inroad, an irruption; from irrupe
Is, ea, id, ad. pron. he, she, that
Isaacus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Isaac
Isaia, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. a man's name, Isaiah
Israel, eſta, prop. subs. masc. 3. Israel
Israelita, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. an Israelite
Israeliticus, a, um, adj. of or belonging to Israel, Israelitish; from Israelita
Iste, ista, istud, adj. pron. he, she, it, that
Ita, conj. so, thus
Itaque, conj. therefore, and so; from ita and que
Iter, itinēris, subs. neut. 3. a journey, a way; from eo
Iterum, adv. again, a second time

J

- Jabes**, prop. subs. indecl. neut. the city Jabes
Jaceo, jacere, jaculi, verb neut. 2. to lie, to lie along, to be slain
Jacio, jacere, jeci, jactum, verb act. 3. to cast, to throw, to hurl
Jacobus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Jacob
Jactio, jactitare, jactitavi, jactitatum, verb act. freq. 1. to cast, to throw often, to boast, to utter; from jacio
Jam, adv. now, already, presently, just now
Jampridem, adv. sometime since; from jam and pridem
Japhetus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a man's name, Japhet
Jechonias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Jechoniah
Jejunus, a, um, adj. fasting, empty, greedy, hungry
Jericho, Jerichuntis, prop. subs. fem. 3. Jericho
Jeroboāmos, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Jereboam
Joābus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Joab
Joachas, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Joacim
Joannes, is, prop. subs. masc. 3. John
Joas, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Joash
Joathas, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Joathas
Joiadas, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Joiadab
Jonathas, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Jonathan
Joram, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Joram
Jordanis, is, prop. subs. masc. 1. the river Jordan
Josaphatus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Josaphat
Josephus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Joseph
Josias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Josiah
Josue, es, prop. subs. masc. 1. Joshua
Jubeo, jūbere, jussi, jussum, verb act. 2. to order, to command
Jucundas, a, um, adj. pleasant, delightful; from juvo
Jūdea, æ, prop. subs. fem. 1. the land of Judea
Jūdeus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a Jew
Jūdaicus, a, um, adj. Jewish
Jūdās, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Judah
Jūdex, icis, subs. com. gen. 3. a judge; from jus
Jūdicium, ii, subs. neut. 2. judgment, a case, a suit; from judico
Jūdico, jūdicare, jūdicavi, jūdicatum, verb act. 1. to judge; from judex
Jungo, jungere, junxi, junctum, verb act. 3. to join to associate
Juramentum, i, subs. neut. 2. an oath; from juro
Jūro, jūrare, jūravi, jūrātum, verb act. 1. to swear, to conspire
Jus, jūris, subs. neut. 3. right, law, authority
Jussi, indic. perf. of jubeo, I have ordered
Jussus, a, um, perf. part. of jubeo ordered
Justus, a, um, adj. just; from jus
Juvenis, is, subs. com. gen. 3. a young man or woman
Jūvo, jūvare, jūvi, jātum, verb act. 1. to aid, to assist, to delight

L

- Labānus**, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Laban
Labor, ōris, subs. masc. 3. labour, fatigue, pains, distress
Lābor, lābi, lapsus sum, verb dep. 3. to slide, to slip, to fall
Lac, lactis, subs. neut. 3. with

Lacesso, lacessere, lacessivi, lacessitum, verb act. 3. to provoke, to challenge, to tease
Lacryma, æ, subs. fem. 1. a tear
Lactor, lactari, lactatus sum, verb dep. 1. to rejoice, to be glad; from latus
Lætus, a, um, adj. glad, merry
Lævus, a, um, adj. left, on the left side, silly, unlucky
Lagena, æ, subs. fem. 1. a flaggon, a flask
Lamentor, lamentari, lamentatus sum, verb dep. 1. to lament, to bemoan, to weep
Lamentum, i, subs. neut. 2. a lamentation, a shriek
Lampas, ædis, subs. fem. 3. a lamp, a torch
Launca, æ, subs. fem. 1. a lance, a spear, a javelin
Lāpideus, a, um, adj. of stone, stony; from lapis
Lāpis, idis, subs. masc. 3. a stone
Lassitudo, inis, subs. fem. 3. weariness, laziness; from lassus
Lāteo, lātēre, lātui, verb neut. 2. to lie concealed, to lie hid
Lātē, adv. widely, far and wide, copiously; from latus
Lātus, a, um, adj. wide, broad, spacious
Lātus, ēris, subs. neut. 3. a side, a flank
Laudo, laudāre, laudāvi, laudātum, verb act. 1. to praise
Lāvo, lāvāre et lāvēre, lāvāvi et lāvī, lautum, lōtum et lāvātum, verb act. 1. and 3. to wash, to bathe, to cleanse
Laus, laudis, subs. fem. 3. praise, glory
Lautus, a, um, adj. genteel, clean, neat, splendid, sumptuous
Lectulus, i, subs. masc. 2. a bed, a little couch; from lectus
Lēgitimus, a, um, adj. lawful, just, legitimate; from lex
Legūmen, inis, subs. neut. 3. pulse
Lēnio, lēnre, lēnivi, lēnitum, verb act. 4. to ease, to assuage, to allay, to soften; from lenis
Lēnis, is, e, adj. gentle, soft, smooth, good-natured
Lēniter, adv. gently, smoothly, kindly; from lenis
Lens, tis, subs. fem. 3. a kind of pulse, lentiles

Leo, ōnis, subs. masc. 3. a lion
Lepra, æ, subs. fem. 1. the leprosy
Lethalis, is, e, adj. deadly, destructive; from lethum
Lēthum, i, subs. neut. 2. death
Lēvo, lēvāre, lēvāvi, lēvātum, verb act. 1. to lift up, to ease, to lighten, to help
Lex, legis, subs. fem. 3. law
Libenter, adv. willingly, freely; from libet
Liber, ēra, erum, adj. free, at liberty
Liber, bri, subs. masc. 2. a bush, the bark of a tree
Liberalis, is, e, adj. belonging to freedom, liberal, generous; from liber
Libēri, ōrum, subs. masc. plur. 2. children
Libero, libērāre, libērāvi, libērārum, verb act. 1. to free, to deliver, to unloose; from liber
Libertas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. liberty, freedom; from liber
Libet, libēbat, libuit et libitum est, verb imper. 2. it pleaseth
Licoet, licebat, licuit et licitum est, verb imper. 2. it is allowed
Liceo, licēre, licui, licitum, verb neut. 2. to be lawful
Ligneus, a, um, adj. wooden, made of wood; from lignum
Lignum, i, subs. neut. 2. wood
Ligo, ligāre, ligāvi, ligātum, verb act. 1. to bind, to tie
Limus, i, subs. masc. 2. mud, slime, clay
Linea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a line
Lingua, æ, subs. fem. 1. a tongue, a language
Linio, linire, linivi, linitum, verb act. 4. to smear, to rub, to daub
Lino, linere et linire, livi vel lēvi, litum, verb act. 3. or 4. to be smear, to anoint, to daub
Littus, ōris, subs. neut. 3. the shore, the sea side, the bank
Lōcus, i, subs. masc. 2. (plur. loci or loca.) a place
Locūtus, a, um, perf. part. of loquor, having spoken
Longē, adv. far, by far, far off; from longus
Longinquus, a, um, adj. far off, long, distant; from longus
Longus, a, um, adj. long, lasting, tall
Lōquor, loqui, locūtus sum, verb dep. 3. to speak, to discourse

Lōrica, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a breast-plate, a coat of mail, from *lorum*

Lōtus, a, um, *perf. part.* of *lavo* washed

Luctus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. grief, mourning; from *lugeo*

Lōdibrium, īl, *subs. neut.* 2. a sport, a mock, a scorn; from *ludo*

Lūgeo, lūgēre, luxī, *verb. neut.* 2. to mourn, to lament, to bewail

Lūna, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. the moon

Lūo, lūēre, lui, luitum, *verb. act.* 3. to expiate, to atone, to suffer punishment

Lux, lūcis, *subs. fem.* 3. light

Lysias, æ, *prop. subs. masc.* 1. a man's name, *Lysias*

M

Machābæus, ī, *prop. subs. masc.* 2. *Machabæus*

Mācilentus, a, um, *adj.* lean, meagre, thin; from *macies*

Macte, *voc.* go on as you have begun

Mācula, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a spot, a stain, a blot

Mādlanīta, ārum, *prop. subs. plur. masc.* 1. the *Medianites*

Māgis, *adv.* more, rather

Magnificē, *adv.* magnificently, nobly; from *magnificus*

Magnificus, a, um, *adj.* magnificent, stately, generous, sumptuous; from *magnus* and *facio*

Magnitūdo, īnis, *subs. fem.* 3. greatness, magnitude, bulk; from *magnus*

Magnus, a, um, *comp.* major, *sup.* maximus, *adj.* great

Mājestas, ātis, *subs. fem.* 3. majesty

Major, *adj. compar.* of *magnus*, greater

Mājōres, um, *subs. plur. masc.* 3. ancestors, forefathers; from *major*

Mālē, *adv. ill.* badly; from *malus*

Mālēdico, mālēdicēre, mālēdixi, mālēdictum, *verb. act.* 3. to rail at, to call names, to curse; from *male* and *dico*

Mālēdictum, ī, *subs. neut.* 2. a curse, a reproach; from *maledico*

Mālēdīcus, a, um, *adj.* scandalous, scurrilous, abusive; from *maledico*

Mālēvōlus, a, um, *adj.* malevolent, bearing ill will; from *male* and *volo*

Mālo, malle, mālui, *verb. irreg.* to be more willing, I had rather; from *magis* and *volo*

Mālum, ī, *subs. neut.* 2. an evil, a misfortune; from *malus*

Mālus, a, um, *adj.* bad, wicked

Manasses, īs, *prop. subs. masc.* 3. *Manasseh*

Mandātum, ī, *subs. neut.* 2. a command, a charge; from *mando*

Manē, *adv.* early in the morning

Maneo, manēre, mansi, mansum, *verb. neut.* 2. to stay, to remain, to wait

Manifestus, a, um, *adj.* manifest, clear, evident

Mānipulus, ī, *subs. masc.* 2. a sheaf, a handful, a bundle, a band or company of soldiers; from *manus* and *pleo*

Manna, *subs. neut. indecl.* *Manna*, bread from heaven

Mānus, ūs, *subs. fem.* 4. a hand, a band or number

Mardochæus, ī, *prop. subs. masc.* 2. a man's name, *Mardocheus*

Māre, īs, *subs. neut.* 3. the sea

Mārtus, ī, *subs. masc.* 2. a married man, a husband

Māter, tris, *subs. fem.* 3. a mother

Mathathias, æ, *prop. subs. masc.* 1. a man's name, *Matathias*

Mātrimōnium, ī, *subs. neut.* 2. wedding, marriage

Mātūresco, mātūrescēre, *verb. incept.* 3. to ripen, to grow ripe; from *mātūrus*

Mātūrus, a, um, *adj.* ripe, mellow, timely

Maxilla, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a jaw bone

Maximē, *adv.* very greatly, yet, chiefly; *superl. deg.* of *magnē*

Maximus, a, um, *adj. superl.* of *magnus*, very great, chief

Mēdia, æ, *prop. subs. fem.* 1. the name of a country, *Media*

Mēdicamentum, ī, *subs. neut.* 2. a medicine, physic, a remedy

Mēdicus, ī, *subs. masc.* 2. a physician; from *medeor*

Mēditor, mēditāri, mēditātus sum, *verb. dep.* 1. to meditate, to think upon, to practise

Mēdium, īl, *subs. neut.* 2. the midst, the middle of a thing

Mādius, a, um, *adj.* middle, ordinary, common

Mānus, i, *prop. subs. masc. 2.* a hand

Mel, mellis, *subs. neut. 3.* honey

Mellis, *adv.* better; *compar. of bene*

Membrāna, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a membrane, a thin skin, parchment

Membrum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a member, a limb

Memini, *verb prateritive*, I remember or have remembered

Memor, ōris, *adj.* mindful, remembering, lasting

Memorabilia, is, e, *adj.* memorable or renowned; from *memor*

Memoria, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* memory, remembrance; from *memor*

Mendācium, ii, *subs. neut. 2.* a lie, an untruth; from *mendax*

Mens, mentis, *subs. fem. 3.* the mind, the reason

Mensa, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* a table

Mensis, is, *subs. masc. 3.* a month

Mentio, ōnis, *subs. fem. 3.* mention

Merchtor, ōris, *subs. masc. 3.* a merchant; from *merx*

Mercēs, cēdis, *subs. fem. 3.* wages, a reward, a recompense; from *merx*

Mērito, *adv.* deservedly; from *meritus*

Mēritum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a reward, desert, merit; from *mereo*

Mesopotāmia, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1.* the name of a country

Messis, is, *subs. fem. 3.* harvest, a crop of corn, corn

Metuo, metuēre, metui, *verb act. 3.* to fear, to dread, to be concerned; from *metus*

Mētus, ūs, *subs. masc. 4.* fear, dread

Meus, a, um, *pron. adj.* my, mine; from *ego*

Mico, micāre, micui, *verb neut. 1.* to glitter, to sparkle, to shine

Miles, militis, *subs. com. gen. 3.* a soldier

Milito, militāre, militāvi, militātum, *verb act. 1.* to serve as a soldier; from *miles*

Mille, num, *adj. indecl.* a thousand; plur. millia, millium, &c. thousands

Minae, ārum, *subs. plur. fem. 1.* threats, menaces

Minimē, *adv. superl. of parvum*, least, not at all, by no means, yes

Minimus, a, um, *adj. superl. of parvus*, very little, least

Minister, tri, *subs. masc. 2.* a servant, an attendant

Ministro, ministrāre, ministrāvi, ministrātum, *verb act. 1.* to minister, to attend, to serve; from *minister*

Minitor, minitāri, minitātus sum, *verb dep. 1.* to threaten; from *minor*

Minor, mināri, minātus sum, *verb dep. 1.* to threaten

Minor, *adj. compar. of parvus*, less

Minus, *adv.* less

Mirāculum, i, *subs. neut. 2.* a miracle, a wonder; from *miror*

Mirē, *adv.* wonderfully; from *mirus*

Miror, mirari, miratus sum, *verb dep. 1.* to admire, to wonder at, to wonder

Mirus, a, um, *adj.* wonderful, admirable

Misael, ēlis, *prop. subs. masc. 3.* a man's name, Misael

Misceo, miscēre, miscui, mistum, or mixtum, *verb act. 2.* to mingle, to mix, to disturb

Miser, a, um, *adj.* miserable, wretched

Miserē, *adv.* miserable, wretchedly; from *miser*

Misereor, misēreri, misertus sum, *verb dep. 2.* to take pity on, to pity; from *miser*

Misericordia, æ, *subs. fem. 1.* mercy, pity; from *miser* and *cor*

Misi, indic. perf. of *mitto*, I have sent

Mitigo, mitigāre, mitigāvi, mitigātum, *verb act. 1.* to reconcile, to tame, to mitigate, to pacify; from *mitis*

Mitis, is, e, *adj.* weak, mild, ripe

Mitto, mittēre, misi, missum, *verb act. 3.* to send, to dismiss

Mixus, a, um, *perf. part. of misceo*, mixed

Mōdō, *adv.* just now, only, sometimes

Mōdus, i, *subs. masc. 2.* a manner, a measure

Moro, moreri, mæstus sum, *verb neut. pass. 2.* to be sad, to lament, to mourn

Moror, ōris, *subs. masc. 3.* lamentation, sadness, grief, sorrow

N
Ncestitia, *sc*, *subs. fem.* 1. *sorrow, sadness, grief; from mcreo*
Moles, *is*, *subs. fem.* 3. *a mass, a heap, bulk*
Moneo, *mōnēre mōnūi, mōnītum*, *verb act.* 2. *to admonish, to advise, to warn*
Mōnītum, *i*, *subs. neut.* 2. *advice, counsel, warning; from moneo*
Mons, *montis, subs. masc. 3. a mountain*
Mōnūmentum, *i*, *subs. neut.* 2. *a monument, a memorial; from moneo*
Mōra, *sc*, *subs. fem.* 1. *a delay, a hindrance*
Morbus, *i*, *subs. masc.* 2. *a disease*
Mōrior, *mōri, mortuus, sum, verb dep.* 3. *to die*
Mōror, *mōrārī, mōrātus sum, verb dep.* 1. *to delay, to stay, to linger; from mora*
Mors, *mortis, subs. fem.* 3. *death*
Mortālis, *is, e, adj.* mortal, subject to death; from mors
Mōs, *mōris, subs. masc.* 3. *a manner or fashion, custom*
Mōses, *is, prop. subs. masc.* 3. *Moses*
Mōveo, *mōvēre, mōvi, mōtum, verb act.* 2. *to move, to stir, to raise, to excite*
Mox, *adv.* by and by, presently
Mulcto, *mulctāre, mulctāvi, mulctātum, verb act.* 1. *to fine, to punish*
Mūlier, *ēris, subs. fem.* 3. *a woman*
Multitudo, *inis, subs. fem.* 3. *a multitude, a great number; from multus*
Multō, *adv.* much, by much; from multus
Multum *adv.* much; from multus
Multus, *a, um, adj.* many, much
Mulus, *i*, *subs. masc.* 2. *a mule*
Mūnia, *ōrum, subs. plur. neut.* 2. *offices*
Mūnio, *mūnīre, mūnīvi, mūnītum, verb act.* 4. *to fortify, to strengthen, to secure, to repair*
Mūnus, *ēris, subs. neut.* 3. *a gift, an office, a reward*
Mūrus, *i*, *subs. masc.* 2. *a wall*
Mussito, *mussītūre, mussītāvi, mussītātum, verb neut.* 1. *to mutter*
Mūtus, *a, um, adj.* lent, borrowed, mutual

N

Nabuchodonosor, *prop. subs. masc. indecl.* a man's name

Nam, *adv.* for
Narro, *narrāre, narrāvi, narrātum, verb act.* 1. *to tell, to relate, to report*
Nascor, *nasci, natus sum, verb dep.* 3. *to be born*
Nātālis, *is, e, adj.* belonging to a man's birth, born in; from nascor
Natio, *ōnis, subs. fem.* 3. *a nation; from nascor*
Nāto, *nātāre, nātāvi, nātātum, verb neut. frequent.* 1. *to swim; from no*
Nātu, *subs. monoptot, (found only in the ablative,) by birth; natu maximus, the eldest; natu minimus, the youngest*
Nātus, *a, um, adj.* born; from nascor
Nāvis, *is, subs. fem.* 3. *a ship; from no*
Nāvo, *nāvāre, nāvāvi, nāvātum, verb act.* 1. *to perform vigorously, to do his utmost*
Nē, *conj.* whether or not, least; often put for ut non
Nec, *conj. nor*
Necdum, *adv.* nor yet; from nec and dum
Necessārius, *a, um, adj.* necessary, needful
Necessē, *adj. indecl.* necessary
Necessitas, *ātis, subs. fem.* 3. *necessity, occasion, friendship; from necesse*
Neco, *nēcāre, nēcāvi, (rarely nēcui) nēcātum, verb act.* 1. *to kill; from nex*
Nefārius, *a, um, adj.* abominable, impious, villainous; from nefas
Nēfas, *subs. neut. indecl.* a wicked action, a villany
Negligo, *negligēre, neglexi, neglectum, verb act.* 3. *to neglect, to slight, to disregard*
Nēgo, *nēgāre, nēgāvi, nēgātum, verb act.* 1. *to deny, to refuse*
Negōtium, *ii, subs. neut.* 2. *business an affair, a thing; from nec and otium*
Nēmō, *inis, subs. com. gen.* 3. *no one, nobody; from non and homo*
Nempē, *adv.* truly, surely, namely, however
Nēpos, *ōtis, subs. masc.* 3. *a grandson; in plur. posterity*
Nequaquam, *adv.* by no means
Nequē, *conj.* neither, nor

Nēqueo, nēquīre, nēquīvi, nēquī-
tum, verb neut. irreg. / cannot, /
am not able; from ne and queo
Nescio, nescire, nescivi, nescitum,
verb neut. 4. not to know, to be
ignorant; from ne and scio
Nescius, a, um, adj. not knowing,
ignorant; from nescio
Neve, conj. ner, neither, not, lest
Nex, nēcīs, subs. fem. 3. death
Nicanor, ōris, prop. subs. masc. 3.
a man's name
Nidus, i, subs. masc. 2. a nest
Nihil, subs. neut. indecl. nothing
Nihilōminus, adv. notwithstanding,
nothing less; from nihilo and
minus
Nilus, i, subs. masc. 2. a river in
Egypt, the Nile
Nimium, adv. too much, too far,
excessively; from nimis
Nimius, a, um, adj. too much, ex-
orbitant, excessive; from nimis
Ninive, es, subs. fem. 1. the name
of a city, Nineveh
Nisi, conj. unless, except; from ni
and si
Nitens, ntis, pres. part. of nitor,
struggling, striving
Niteo, nitēre, nitul, verb neut. 2. to
be neat, to shine
Nōceo, nōcēre, nōcul, nōcītum, verb
neut. 2. to hurt, to injure
Noctu, subs. fem. monoptot. 4. by
night; from nox
Noēmus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. a
man's name, Noah
Nōlo, nōlle, nōlui, verb irreg. to be
unwilling; from non and volo
Nōmen, inis, subs. neut. 3. a name
Nōmino, nōmināre, nōmināvi, nō-
minātum, verb act. 1. to name, to
call by name; from nomen
Non, adv. no, not
Nonaginta, numer. adj. indecl. nine-
ty
Nondum, adv. not yet; from non
and dum
Nonne, adv. not; from non and ne
Noster, tra, trum, pron. adj. our,
ours; from nos
Nōta, e, subs. fem. 1. a mark, a
note
Nōvem, numer. adj. indecl. nine
Nōvi, verb prateritive, / know or /
have known; from nosco
Nōvitas, itis, subs. fem. 3. newness,
novelty; from novus

Nōvus, a, um, adj. new
Nox, noctis, subs. fem. 3. night
Nūbes, is, subs. fem. 3. a cloud
Nūbo, nūbēre, nūpai, nūptum, verb
neut. 3. to marry
Nūdus, a, um, adj. naked, bare,
without ornament
Nullus, a, um, adj. gen. nullius dat.
nulli, none, no; from non and
ullus
Num, conj. whether or not
Nūmen, inis, subs. neut. 3. will,
pleasure, power, deity
Nūmero, nūmērāre, nūmērāvi, nū-
mērātum, verb act. 1. to number,
to reckon; from numerus
Nūmērōsus, a, um, adj. numerous;
from numerus
Nūmērus, i, subs. masc. 2. a number
Nummus, i, subs. masc. 2. a piece
of money, money
Nunc, adv. now, at this time
Nuncio, nunciāre, nunciāvi, nunciā-
tum, verb act. 1. to tell, to relate,
to carry news; from nuncius
Nuncius, ii, subs. masc. 2. a mes-
senger, news
Nunquam, adv. never; from non
and unquam
Nuptiæ, ārum, subs. fem. plur. 1.
marriage, nuptials; from nubo
Nūrus, ūs, subs. fem. 4. a daughter-
in-law
Nūto, nūtāre, nūtāvi, nūtātum, verb
act. 1. to beckon, to nod
Nutrio, nutrire, nutriti, nutritum,
verb act. 4. to nurse, to suckle, to
feed, to nourish
Nutrix, icis, subs. fem. 3. a nurse;
from nutrio
Nūtus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a nod, will,
pleasure, consent; from nuo

O

Ob, prep. gov. accus. for, on no
count of
Obdormio, obdormire, obdormivi,
obdormitum, verb neut. 4. to fall
asleep, to sleep out; from ob and
dormio
Obdūco, obdūcēre, obduxi, obduc-
tum, verb act. 3. to lead against,
to bring over; from ob and duco
Obeo, obire, obili, obitum, verb irreg.
to die, to go to; from ob and eo
Objicio, objicere, objeci, objectum,

- verb act. 3. to oppose to, to place opposite, to expose; from ob and jacio
- Obligō, obligāre, obligāvi, obligātum, verb act. 1. to bind or tie up, to engage; from ob and ligo
- Oblitus, a, um, perf. part. of obliviscor, having forgotten
- Obliviscor, oblivisci, oblitus sum, verb dep. 3. to forget
- Obrēpo, obrēpere, obrepai, obrep-tum, verb neut. 3. to creep upon, to steal upon; from ob and repo
- Obruo, obruere, obrui, obrūtum, verb act. 3. to cover over, to overwhelm, to drown; from ob and ruo
- Obsecro, obsecrāre, obsecrāvi, obsecrātum, verb act. 1. to beg, to conjure, to beseech; from ob and sacro
- Obsequor, obsequi, obsecutus sum, verb dep. 3. to comply with, to humour, to serve; from ob and sequor
- Obsero, obserāre, obserāvi, obserātum, verb act. 1. to hasp, to lock, to bolt; from ob and sera
- Obseruo, observāre, observāvi, observātum, verb act. 1. to observe, to look after; from ob and servo
- Obses, sidi, subs. com. gen. 3. a hostage, a pledge; from obsideo
- Obsideo, obsidēre, obsēdi, obses-sum, verb act. 2. to besiege, to surround; from ob and sedeo
- Obsidio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. a siege, a blockade; from obsideo
- Obisto, obistere, obstiti, obstitum, verb neut. 3. to stand in the way, to stop, to oppose; from ob and sisto
- Obstūpeo, obstūpere, obstūpi, verb neut. 2. to be astonished, to be amazed; from ob and stupeo
- Obtempēro, obtempērāre, obtempērāvi, obtempērātum, verb act. 1. to comply with; from ob and tempero
- Obtestor, obtestāri, obtestātus sum, verb dep. 1. to call to witness, to conjure, to beseech; from ob and testor
- Obtūli, indic. perf. of offero, I have offered
- Obvenio, obvērēre, obvēni, obvēntum, verb neut. 4. to meet, to occur; from ob and venio
- Obviā adv. in the way, in the way to meet; from ob and via
- Obvius, a, um, adj. opposing, hostile, opposite; from ob and via
- Occasio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. an occasion, an opportunity, a time; from ob and cado
- Occido, occidēre, occidi, occisum, verb act. 3. to kill, to slay; from ob and cædo
- Occultē, adv. secretly, imperceptibly; from occulto
- Occulto, occultāre, occultāvi, occultātum, verb act. 1. to hide, to keep close, to conceal; from occulto
- Occumbo, occumbēre, occubui, occubītum, verb neut. 3. to fall upon, to die; from ob and cubo
- Occūpo, occupāre, occupāvi, occupātum, verb act. 1. to seize, to take possession of; from ob and capio
- Occurro, occurrēre, occurri, occursum, verb neut. 3. to run to, to meet; from ob and curro
- Ochosias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Ochusias, a man's name
- Ocrea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a boot, a greave
- Octingenti, æ, a, num. adj. plur. eight hundred
- Oeto, num. adj. indecl. eight
- Otoginta, num. adj. indecl. eighty
- Ōculus, i, subs. masc. 2. the eye, eight
- Odi, verb prateritive, I hate or I have hated
- Odiosus, a, um, adj. hateful, odious; from odium
- Oidium, il, subs. neut. 2. hatred
- Offendo, offendēre, offendi, offensum, verb act. 3. to offend, to strike against, to hurt; from ob and fendo
- Offero, offerre, obtuli, oblātum, verb act. irreg. to offer, to bring before; from ob and fero
- Officium, il, subs. neut. 2. office, duty; from ob and facio
- Olea, æ, subs. fem. 1. an olive tree
- Olim, adv. formerly, hereafter, once upon a time
- Oliva, æ, subs. fem. 1. an olive tree
- Olla, æ, subs. fem. 1. a pot
- Omitto, omittēre, omisi, omisum, verb act. 3. to neglect, to omit; from ob and mitto
- Omnino, adv. wholly, altogether, in all

Omni

otens, ntis, *adj.* omnipotent, almighty; from omnis and possum
 Omnis, is, e, *adj.* all, every
 Onus, *oris*, *subs. neut.* 3. a load, a burden
 Op^{er}a, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. work, endeavour, pains; from opus
 Op^{er}io, op^{er}ire, op^{er}ui, op^{er}tum, *verb act.* 4. to cover; from ob and pario
 Opes, um, *ibus*, *subs. fem. plur.* 3. wealth, power, means
 Optimus, a, um, *adj.* fertile, fat, large; from opes
 Opis, *gen.* opem, *acc.* ope, *abla.* help, aid
 Oportet, oportebat, *verb impers.* it behoves, it ought
 Opp^{er}ior, opp^{er}iri, opp^{er}tus sum, *verb dep.* 4. to stay for, to wait for, to watch; from ob and pario
 Opp^{er}io, opp^{er}ere, opp^{er}ivi, opp^{er}itum, *verb act.* 3. to undergo, to die; from ob and peto
 Oppidum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a town
 Opp^{er}no, opp^{er}onere, opp^{er}osui, opp^{er}ositum, *verb act.* 3. to place against, to oppose; from ob and pono
 Opportunus, a, um, *adj.* convenient, fit, commodious, suitable
 Opp^{er}essus, a, um, *perf. part.* of opp^{er}imo, *oppressed*
 Opp^{er}imo, opp^{er}imere, opp^{er}essi, opp^{er}essum, *verb act.* 3. to press down, to oppress, to dispirit; from ob and premo
 Opt^{er}abile, is, e, *adj.* desirable, eligible; from opto
 Opto, *onis*, *subs. fem.* 3. a choice, an option; from opto
 Opus, *adj.* indecl. needful, necessary
 Opus, *oris*, *subs. neut.* 3. work, labour, business
 Ora, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. a coast, a region, a hem or border
 Orbis, is, *subs. masc.* 3. a circle, an orb, the world
 Orbo, orbare, orbavi, orbatum, *verb act.* 1. to bereave, to deprive of; from orbis
 Orbis, a, um, *adj.* deprived of, bereaved, orphan, destitute
 Ordo, *dis*, *subs. masc.* 3. an order, a rule, a rank of soldiers
 Orior, oriri, ortus sum, *verb dep.* 4. to arise, to be born

Ornamentum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. an ornament; from orno
 Orno, ornare, ornavi, ornatum, *verb act.* 1. to adorn, to equip, to dress
 Oro, orare, oravi, oratum, *verb act.* 1. to entreat, to beg, to pray to; from os, oris
 Ortus, a, um, *perf. part.* of orior, risen, descended
 Os, *oris*, *subs. neut.* 3. a mouth, the face
 Os, *osis*, *subs. neut.* 3. a bone
 Osculor, osculari, osculatus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to kiss; from os
 Osias, *æ*, *prop. subs. masc.* 1. a man's name, Osias
 Ostendo, ostendere, ostendi, ostentum, et, ostensum, *verb act.* 3. to show; from ob and tendo
 Ostium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a door, an entrance; from os, oris
 Ovicula, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. a little sheep or lamb; from ovis
 Ovis, is, *subs. fem.* 3. a sheep
 Ovum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. an egg

P

Palestina, *æ*, *prop. subs. fem.* 1. Palestine, the name of a country
 Palam, *adv.* openly, with the knowledge of
 Palatum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. the palate, the roof of the mouth
 P^{er}alea, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. chaff, short straw
 Pallium, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a cloak; from palla
 Palmes, *itis*, *subs. masc.* 3. the shoot of a vine, a bough
 Palpito, palpitare, palpitavi, palpitatum, *verb neut.* 1. to throb, to breathe short, to beat
 Palus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a whipping or execution post, a pale
 Palus, *udis*, *subs. fem.* 3. a moor, a fen, a marsh, a sedge
 Panis, is, *subs. masc.* 3. bread
 Par, *paris*, *subs. neut.* 3. an equal, a match, a pair
 Par, *paris*, *adj.* even, equal, fit
 Paradisus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. Paradise
 Parco, parere, peperci, parsum, *verb neut.* 3. to spare
 Parens, *ntis*, *subs. com. gen.* 3. a parent; from parco

- Pareo**, parère, parui, verb neut. 2. to obey
Pàries, ètis, subs. masc. 3. a wall
Pàrio, parère, pèpèri, partum, verb act. 3. to beget, to bring forth
Pariter, adv. in like manner, together, at the same time; from par
Pàro, pàrère, pàravi, pàrâtum, verb act. 1. to prepare, to procure, to provide
Pars, partis, subs. fem. 3. a part, a share, a party
Partus, ùs, subs. masc. 4. a birth; from pario
Pàrùm, adv. a little, not well, ill
Pàrumper, adv. a little while, for a short while
Parvulus, i, subs. masc. 2. a very small or young child; from parvus
Parvus, a, um, adj. small, little
Pasco, pascère, pàvi, pastum, verb act. 3. to feed
Passim, adv. every where
Pastor, òris, subs. masc. 3. a shepherd, a feeder; from pasco
Pastoralis, is, e, adj. of or belonging to a shepherd; from pastor
Pàteo, pàtère, pàtuli, verb neut. 2. to be open, to lie open
Pàter, tris, subs. masc. 3. a father
Pàternus, a, um, adj. paternal, belonging to a father; from pater
Pàtenter, adv. patiently, calmly, moderately; from patiens
Pàtientia, æ, subs. fem. 1. patience, forbearance; from patior
Pàtior, pàti, passus sum, verb dep. 3. to suffer, to receive, to bear
Patria, æ, subs. fem. 1. one's native country; from pater
Pauci, æ, a, adj. plur. few
Paulatim, adv. by degrees, gently; from paulo
Paulò, adv. a little
Pauper, èris, adj. poor
Pax, pàcis, subs. fem. 3. peace
Peccatum, i, subs. neut. 2. sin, wickedness; from pecco
Pecco, peccàre, peccàvi, peccàtum, verb act. and neut. 1. to do amiss, to sin, to do evil
Pectus, òris, subs. neut. 3. the breast, the chest
Pēcunia, æ, subs. fem. 1. money, an estate; from pecus
Pēcus, òris, neut. or pēcus, ùdis, masc. and fem. subs. 3. cattle, property, sheep
Pēdes, itis, subs. com. gen. 2. on foot, a footman; from pes
Pēdum, i, subs. neut. 2. a sheep-hook, a shepherd's staff; from pes
Pejor, or, us, adj. comp. worse; from malus
Pellicio, pellicère, pellexi, pellectum, verb act. 3. to entice, to allure to decoy; from per and lacio
Pellis, is, subs. fem. 3. a skin a hide
Pello, pellère, pepuli, pulsum, verb act. 3. to beat, to drive
Pendeo, pendère, pèpendi, pensum, verb neut. 2. to hang, to be suspended, to be upheld
Pendo, pendère, pèpendi, pensum, verb act. 3. to weigh, to pay
Pēnè, adv. almost
Penes, præp. gov. accus. in the power of
Pēnitus, adv. thoroughly, wholly
Pensito, pensitäre, pensitavi, pensitatum, verb act. 1. to pay
Pèperci, indic. perf. of parco, I have spared
Pèpèri, indic. perf. of pario, I have brought forth
Për, præp. gov. accus. by, through, by means of
Peractus, a, um, perf. part. of perago, finished
Përago, pèragère, perègi, peractum, verb act. 3. to perfect, to finish, to execute; from per and ago
Peragro, peragräre, peragravi, peragratum, verb act. 1. to wander over, to travel through; from per and ager
Percello, percellère, percüli, percussum, verb act. 3. to overthrow, to strike; from per and the old verb cello, to move
Percitus, a, um, adj. troubled, moved; from per and cleo
Percontor, percontari, percontatus sum, verb dep. 1. to ask strictly, to enquire, to question
Percüli, indic. perf. of percello, I have struck
Percütio, percütère, percussi, percussum, verb act. 3. to strike, to beat down, to kill; from per and quatio
Perdo, perdère, perdidi, perditum, verb act. 3. to lose, to destroy, to ruin; from per and do

Perennis, *is, e, adj.* yearly, lasting, durable; from *per* and *annus*

Pereo, *perire*, *peril*, *peritum*, verb neut. irreg. *to perish, to die*; from *per* and *eo*

Perfero, *perferre*, *perituli*, *peritum*, verb act. irreg. *to carry, to bear through, to bear with*; from *per* and *fero*

Perficio, *perficere*, *perfecti*, *perfectum*, verb act. 3. *to finish, to accomplish, to execute*; from *per* and *facio*

Pergo, *pergere*, *perrexi*, *perrectum*, verb neut. 3. *to go, to proceed, to make haste*; from *per* and *rego*

Perhūmāniter, *adv.* very kindly; from *perhumanus*

Periculōsus, *a, um, adj.* dangerous, perilous; from *periculum*

Pericūlum, *i, subs. neut.* 2. danger, peril, hazard, trial

Perimō, *perimere*, *peremi*, *peremptum*, verb act. 3. *to kill, to destroy*; from *per* and *emo*

Peritus, *a, um, adj.* skilled, knowing, experienced

Periustro, *periustrare*, *periustravi*, *periustratum*, verb act. 1. *to view all over, to survey strictly*; from *per* and *lustro*

Permitto, *permittere*, *permisi*, *permissum*, verb act. 3. *to permit, to commit, to suffer*; from *per* and *mitto*

Permōveo, *permovere*, *permōvi*, *permotum*, verb act. 2. *to persuade, to influence*; from *per* and *moveo*

Pernocto, *pernoctare*, *pernoctavi*, *pernoctatum*, verb neut. 1. *to pass the night, to lodge*; from *per* and *nox*

Perobscūrus, *a, um, adj.* very obscure; from *per* and *obscurus*

Perpetuus, *a, um, adj.* perpetual, continual, constant

Perse, arum, *prop. subs. masc. plur.* the Persians

Persequor, *persequi*, *persecutus sum*, verb dep. 3. *to pursue, to follow on*; from *per* and *sequor*

Persevero, *perseverare*, *perseveravi*, *perseveratum*, verb act. 1. *to persevere, to persist*

Persolvo, *persolvere*, *persolvi*, *persolutum*, verb act. 3. *to pay thoroughly, to accomplish, to perform*; from *per* and *solvo*

Perspicio, *perspicere*, *perspexi*, *perspectum*, verb act. 3. *to see plainly, to understand fully*; from *per* and *specio*

Persto, *perstare*, *perstiti*, *perstitum*, verb neut. 1. *to persevere, to persist*; from *per* and *sto*

Perstrepo, *perstrepere*, *perstrepiui*, *perstreptum*, verb neut. 3. *to make a great noise*; from *per* and *strepo*

Persuadeo, *persuadere*, *persuasi*, *persuasum*, verb neut. 2. *to persuade, to advise*; from *per* and *suadeo*

Pertæsus, *a, um, part.* wearied; from *pertæsum est*

Perterreō, *perterrere*, *perterrui*, *perterritum*, verb act. 3. *to frighten*; from *per* and *terreo*

Pertinacia, *æ, subs. fem.* 1. obstinacy, stubbornness; from *pertinax*

Pertineo, *pertinere*, *pertinui*, *pertentum*, verb neut. 2. *to reach, to extend, to belong*; from *per* and *teneo*

Pertrāho, *pertrahere*, *pertraxi*, *pertractum*, verb act. 3. *to draw*; from *per* and *traho*

Perturbo, *perturbare*, *perturbavi*, *perturbatum*, verb act. 1. *to disturb, to trouble, to astonish*; from *per* and *turbo*

Pervenio, *pervenire*, *perveni*, *perventum*, verb neut. 4. *to come to a place, to arrive at*; from *per* and *venio*

Pēs, *pēdis*, *subs. masc.* 3. a foot

Pessimus, *a, um, adj. superl.* of malus, worst, very bad

Peto, *pētere*, *pētivi*, *pētillum*, verb act. 3. *to seek, to ask, to beg, to go*

Phālære, arum, *subs. fem. plur.* 1. trappings, harness

Pharao, onis, *prop. subs. masc.* 3. Pharaoh, king of Egypt

Phæretra, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a quiver
Philistæi, orum, *prop. subs. masc. plur.* 2. the Philistines

Piē, *adv.* piously, devoutly, affectionately; from *pious*

Pietas, ſtis, *subs. fem.* 3. piety, religion, dutifulness; from *pious*

Pilōsus, *a, um, adj.* full of hair, hairy

Pincerna, æ, *subs. masc.* 1. a butler

Pinguis, *is, e, adj.* fat, plump, fruitful, thick

- Piscis**, is, subs. masc. 3. a fish
Pistor, ōris, subs. masc. 3. a baker ;
from pinso
Pix, icis, subs. fem. 3. pitch
Plāceo, plācēre, plācui, plācītum,
 verb neut. 2. to please, to delight
Plācidē, adv. calmly, peacefully ;
from placidus
Plācidus, a, um, adj. gentle, calm,
 quiet ; *from placeo*
Plāco, placāre, placāvi, placātum,
 verb act. 1. to appease, to please,
 to render propitious ; *from placeo*
Plāga, æ, subs. fem. 1. a blow, a
 wound, a plague
Plāctus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a strik-
 ing, or beating, great wailing or
 mourning ; *from plango*
Plānē, adv. plainly, evidently ;
from planus
Plāngo, plāngēre, plānxi, plānctum,
 verb act. 3. to be at against, to
 bewail
Plānta, æ, subs. fem. 1. a plant, the
 sole of the foot
Plānus, a, um, adj. smooth, flat,
 evident
Plāstrum, i, subs. neut. 2. a cart, a
 waggon
Plēbēcūla, æ, subs. fem. 1. the poor
 people ; *from plebs*
Plebs, plēbis, subs. fem. 3. the com-
 mon people, the mob
Plecto, plectēre, plexi, et plexui,
 plexum, verb act. 3. to twist, to
 knit, to punish
Plēnus, a, um, adj. full, large,
 plump
Plūres, es, a et is, adj. plur. more
Plūrimūm, adv. very much ; super-
 lat. of multum
Plūrimus, a, um, adj. very much,
 very many ; superl. of multus
Plus, plūris, subs. neut. 3. more
Plūvia, æ, subs. fem. 2. rain ; *from pluo*
Pōna, æ, subs. fem. 1. punishment
Pōnitēntia, æ, subs. fem. 1. repent-
 ance
Pōnitēt, pōnitēbat, verb impers. 2.
 it repenteth
Pōlicēor, pōlicēri, pōlicētus sum,
 verb dep. 2. to promise
Pōlluo, polluere, pollui, pollūtum,
 verb act. 3. to defile, to pollute
Pōmpa, æ, subs. fem. 1. pomp, a
 show
- Pompeius**, il, prop. subs. masc. 2. a
 man's name, Pompey
Pōndus, dēris, subs. neut. 3. a weight,
 a load
Pōno, pōnēre, pōsui, pōsitum, verb
 act. 3. to put, to place, to lay down
Pōntifex, icis, subs. masc. 3. a pon-
 tiff, a chief priest ; *from pons and*
facio
Pōposci, indic. perf. of posco, I
 have demanded
Populus, i, subs. masc. 2. the people ;
 when fem. a poplar tree
Porrexī, indic. perf. of porrigo, I
 have held out
Porrigo, porrigēre, porrexī, porrec-
 tum, verb act. 3. to stretch out, to
 hold out, to prolong
Porro, adv. moreover, farther, be-
 sides
Porta, æ, subs. fem. 1. a gate
Portendo, portendēre, portendi, por-
 tentum, verb act. 3. to foretell, to
 portend, to signify beforehand
Porto, portāre, portāvi, portātum,
 verb act. 1. to carry
Posco, poscēre, pōposci, verb act. 3.
 to demand, to ask for
Possum, posse, pōtui, verb irreg. to
 be able, I can ; *from potis and*
sum
Post, adv. after, afterwards, ; also
 prap. gov. uocus. after
Postea, adv. afterwards, after that ;
from post and is
Postēri, ōrum, subs. plur. masc. 2.
 posterity, children, offspring ;
from post
Postis, is, subs. masc. 3. a post, a
 door-post
Postquam, adv. afterwards, after
 that, after ; *from post and quam*
Postremō, adv. lastly ; *from postre-
 mus*
Postremus, a, um, adj. superl. of
 posterus, last, latest
Postridie, adv. the day after, next
 day ; *from postero die*
Postulātio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. a re-
 quest, a desire, a petition ; *from*
postulo
Postūlo, postulāre, postulāvi, postū-
 lātum, verb act. 1. to demand, to
 ask, to beseech
Pōtentia, æ, subs. fem. 1. power, a-
 bility, authority ; *from potens*
Pōtestas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. power,
 ability, authority ; *from potis*

- Pōtior, pōtiri, pōtītus sum, verb dep.**
4. to get possession of, to enjoy, to be master of
- Pōtius, adv. comp.** rather, better; from *potis*
- Pōtus, ūs, subs. masc. 4.** drink
- Præ, præp. gov. abl.** before, in comparison of, for
- Præbeo, præbère, præbui, præbitum, verb act. 2.** to minister, to allow, to afford, to give; from *præ* and *habeo*
- Præceps, præcipitis, adj.** headlong, precipitate, steep; from *præ* and *caput*
- Præceptum, i, neut. subs. 2.** a precept, a command; from *præcipio*
- Præcido, præcidère, præcidi, præcisum, verb act. 3.** to cut off; from *præ* and *cardo*
- Præcipio, præcipère, præcēpi, præceptum, verb act. 3.** to prevent to anticipate, to instruct, to command; from *præ* and *capiō*
- Præclarus, a, um, adj.** very clear, noble, renowned; from *præ* and *clarus*
- Præcurro, præcurrère, præcurri, and præcurri, præcursum, verb act. 3.** to run before, to outrun; from *præ* and *curro*
- Præda, æ, subs. fem. 1.** prey, booty, spoil
- Prædico, prædicère, prædixi, prædictum, verb act. 3.** to predict, to foretell; from *præ* and *dico*
- Præditus, a, um, adj.** endued with
- Præeo, præire, præiit, præitum, verb irreg.** to go before; from *præ* and *eo*
- Præfectus, i, subs. masc. 2.** a chief officer, a prefect; from *præficio*
- Præfero, præferre, prætūll, prælatum, verb act. irreg.** to bear or carry before, to prefer; from *præ* and *fero*
- Præficio, præficerè, præfeci, præfectum, verb act. 3.** to set over, to give in charge; from *præ* and *facio*
- Prælium, il, subs. neut. 2.** battle
- Præmitto, præmittère, præmisi, præmissum, verb act. 3.** to send before; from *præ* and *mitto*
- Præmium, il, subs. neut. 2.** a reward
- Præmonéo, præmonère, præmonui, præmonitum, verb act. 2.** to forewarn, to tell, to foreshow; from *præ* and *monéo*
- Prænosco, prænoscère, prænovi, prænotum, verb act. 3.** to know beforehand, to foreknow; from *præ* and *nosco*
- Præscio, præscire, præscivi, præscitum, verb act. 4.** to know beforehand; from *præ* and *scio*
- Præsens, ntis, part. present, being present**
- Præsertim, adv.** especially, chiefly
- Præsidium, il, subs. neut. 2.** a garrison, a defence, a safeguard, succour; from *præ* and *sideo*
- Præsto, præstare, præstiti, præstitum, verb neut. and act. 1.** to execute, to show, to give, to equal; from *præ* and *sto*
- Præsum, præesse, præfui, verb irreg.** to be over, to command; from *præ* and *sum*
- Præter, præp. gov. accus.** besides, except, over and above, more than
- Prætereo, præterire, præterii, præteritum, verb neut. irreg.** to pass by; from *præter* and *eo*
- Prandium, il, subs. neut. 2.** dinner
- Prævus, a, um, adj.** wicked, bad
- Præces, præcum, præcibus, subs. plur. fem. 3.** prayers
- Præcor, præcari, præcatus sum, verb dep. 1.** to pray, to supplicate
- Præmo, præmere, pressi, pressum, verb act. 3.** to press down, to oppress, to overpower
- Prætiōsus, a, um, adj.** precious; from *prætium*
- Prætium, il, subs. neut. 2.** price, a reward
- Primo, adv.** at first, first, in the first place
- Primogénitus, i, subs. masc. 2.** the first-born; from *primus* and *genitus*
- Primum, adv.** at first
- Primus, a, um, num. adj.** first
- Princeps, cipis, subs. com. gen. 3.** first, chief, a prince; from *primus* and *caput*
- Prior, or, us, adj. comp.** former
- Pristinus, a, um, adj.** ancient, wonted, former, first; from *priscus*
- Prius, adv.** sooner, before; from *prior*
- Pro, præp. gov. abl. for, on account of**
- Probrum, i, subs. neut. 2.** a disgrace, a reproach, a base act
- Procedo, procedère, processi, pro-**

- cessum, verb neut. 3. *to proceed, to go forth*; from pro and cedo
 Præcul, adv. *as far off, at a distance*
 Procuratio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. *an office, administration*; from procuro
 Prodeo, prodire, prodii, proditum, verb neut irreg. *to go forth, to come forth*; from pro and eo
 Prodigium, ii, subs. neut. 2. *a prodigy, a miracle*
 Prædo, prædere, prædidi, præditum, verb act. 3. *to draw down, to prolong, to hand down, to betray*; from pro and do
 Produco, producere, produxi, productum, verb act. 3. *to stretch out, to lengthen, to delay*; from pro and ducō
 Præfānus, a, um, adj. *profane, wicked, irreligious*; from pro and fānam
 Præfecto, adv. *really, truly*; from proficiscō
 Præfectus, a, um, perf. part. of proficiscor, *having set out*
 Profero, proferre, protuli, prolātum, verb act. irreg. *to bring forward, to produce, to prolong*; from pro and fero
 Præfiscor, proficisci, profectus, sum, verb dep. 3. *to set out, to depart*; from proficiscō
 Profligo, profligare, profligavi, profligatum, verb act. 1. *to rout, to put to flight*; from pro and fligo
 Profundo, profundere, profundi, profusum, verb act. 3. *to pour forth, to shed*; from pro and fundo
 Progenies, ei, subs. fem. 5. *a progeny or offspring*; from pro and gigno
 Progredior, progredi, progressus sum, verb dep. 3. *to go forward, to advance, to go forth*; from pro and gradior
 Prohibeo, prohibere, prohibui, prohibitum, verb act. 2. *to hinder, to prohibit*; from pro and habeo
 Projiceo, projicere, projeci, projectum, verb act. 3. *to throw away, to throw*; from pro and jacio
 Præles, is, subs. fem. 3. *a race, a progeny*
 Præmiscuus, a, um, adj. *promiscuous, confused, mingled*; from pro and misceo
 Promissum, i, subs. neut. 2. *a promise*; from pro and mitto
 Promissus, a, um, perf. part. of promitto, *promised*; adj. *long, hanging down long*
 Promitto, promittere, promisi, promissum, verb act. 3. *to promise, to throw forward*; from pro and mitto
 Pronus, a, um, adj. *prone, face downwards, stooping, bent*
 Propago, propagare, propagavi, propagatum, verb act. 1. *to spread, to propagate, to multiply*
 Prope, adv. *near, hard by*
 Præpero, præperare, præperavi, præperatum, verb neut. 1. *to hasten, to dispatch*; from prope
 Propheta, æ, subs. masc. 1. *a prophet*
 Præpinquus, a, um, adj. *near, near of kin*; from prope
 Præpitius, a, um, adj. *favourable, kind, merciful*; from prope
 Propius, adv. comp. *nearer*; from prope
 Præpono, præponere, præposui, præpositum, verb act. 3. *to set forth, to view, to promise*; from pro and pono
 Præprius, a, um, adj. *peculiar, special, proper*
 Propter, prop. gov. accus. *hard by, near, for, on account of*
 Propterea, adv. *therefore, for that cause*; from propter and is
 Prosper and prosperus, a, um, adj. *prosperous, lucky, happy*
 Prospere, adv. *prosperously, happily*; from prosper
 Prospicio, prospicere, prospexi, prospectum, verb act. 3. *to have a view of, to discover*; from pro and specio
 Prosterno, prosternere, prostravi, prostratum, verb act. 3. *to overthrow, to cut down, to prostrate*; from pro and sterno
 Prosum, prodesse, profui, verb irreg. *to do good, to profit*; from pro and sum
 Protendo, protendere, protendi, protensum and protentum, verb act. 3. *to stretch forth, to put off, to extend*; from pro and tendo
 Protuli, indic. perf. of profero, *I have produced*
 Prævidentia, æ, subs. fem. 1. *providence, foresight*; from provideo
 Prævideo, providere, providi, pro-

visum, verb act. 2. to provide, to foresee; from pro and video
Provincia, æ, subs. fem. 1. a province; from pro and vinco
Prōvoco, prōvocāre, prōvocāvī, prōvocātum, verb act. 1. to provoke, to challenge, to call forth; from pro and voco
Proximus, a, um, adj. very near, nearest, next; from prope
Prūdēns, ntis, adj. sagacious, knowing, on purpose
Prudentia, æ, subs. fem. 1. knowledge, wisdom, prudence; from prudens
Publicus, a, um, adj. public, common; from populus
Pudet, pūdebāt, verb impers. 2. it shames
Puella, æ, subs. fem. 1. a girl; from puer
Puer, eri, subs. masc. 2. a boy, a child, a scroam, a lad
Puērills, is, e, adj. of or belonging to a child, childish; from puer
Puērulus, i, subs. masc. 2. a little boy; from puer
Pugna, æ, subs. fem. 1. a battle, a fight
Pugnō, pugnāre, pugnāvī, pugnātum, verb neut. 1. to fight
Pulcher, ra, rum, adj. fair, beautiful, valiant
Pulchrē, adv. bravely, handsomely; from pulcher
Pulchritudo, dinis, subs. fem. 3. fairness, beauty; from pulcher
Pulmentum, i, subs. neut. 2. potage, gruel; from puls
Pulso, pulsāre, pulsāvī, pulsātum, verb act. 1. to beat, to strike, to play on an instrument; from pello
Pulsus, a, um, perf. part. of pello, beaten, routed
Purgo, purgāre, purgāvī, purgātum, verb act. 1. to make clean, to purify
Purpureus, a, um, adj. of purple, blushing, shining
Pūrus, a, um, adj. pure, clean, fine
Pūteus, ei, subs. masc. 2. a well
Putiphar, āris, prop. subs. masc. 3. a man's name, Potiphar
Pūto, pūtāre, pūtāvī, pūtātum, verb act. 1. to think, to suppose, to presume

Q

Quā, adv. which way? as far as

Quadrīginta, num. adj. indecl. forty
Quæro, quærere, quæslvi, quæsitum, verb act. 3. to enquire, to seek, to ask
Quæro, plur, quæsumus, verb defective, 1 pray, I desire
Quæstio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. an inquiry, a question; from quæro
Quā, conj. than how
Quamobrem, adv. wherefore, why? for which cause; from ob quam rem
Quamprimum, adv. very shortly, as soon as may be; from quam and primum
Quandiu, adv. how long; whilst, until; from quam and diu
Quando, adv. when? at what time as, seeing
Quancquam, conj. although, however
Quantū, adv. as far as
Quantus, a, um, adj. how great? as great as
Quapropter, adv. wherefore, for which reason; from qui and propter
Quare, adv. wherefore, why? for which thing; from qua and re
Quartus, a, um, num. adj. the fourth
Quāsi, adv. as if, as it were
Quatuor, num. adj. indecl. four
Quatuordecim, num. adj. indecl. fourteen
Que, conj. and, also
Quercus, ūs, subs. fem. 4. an oak-tree
Quëror, quëri, questus sum, verb dep. 3. to complain, to lament, to bewail
Questus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a complaint, a lamentation
Qui, quæ, quod, pron. relat. which, that
Quia, conj. because, for as much as
Quidam, quædam, quoddam, vel quiddam, pron. adj. some, certain; from qui and dam
Quidem, conj. indeed truly, even
Quies, ōtis, subs. fem. 3. rest, sleep, quiet
Quiesco, quiescere, quievi, quiētum, verb incept. 3. to be quiet, to rest, to leave off, to be calm; from quies
Quin, adv. but, than
Quindecim, num. adj. indecl. fifteen; from quinque and decem
Quinquagesimus, a, um, adj. fiftieth

Quinque, num. *adj. indecl. five*
Quintuplō, adv. *fivefold*
Quintus, a, um, num. *adj. the fifth*
Quippe, for, for as much as to wit
Quis, quæ, quod, vel quid, pron. *interrogat. who, what?*
Quisnam, quænam, quodnam, vel quidnam, *adj. pron. who, what?*
Quicquam, quæquam, quodquam, vel quicquam, *pron. adj. any one*
Quisque, quæque, quodque, *adj. pron. every one, each one*
Quisquis, fem. car. quicquid, vel quicquid, *adj. pron. whosoever*
Quo, adv. *whither, to what place, where? that*
Quod, conj. *that, because, as, since*
Quomodo, adv. *how, in what manner*
Quoniam, conj. *since, seeing*
Quoque, conj. *also, verily, really*
Quorsum, adv. *whitherward, toward what place?*
Quotannis, adv. *every year, yearly*
Quotidianus, a, um, *adj. daily; from quotidie*
Quotidie, adv. *daily, every day*
Quoties, adv. *how often? as often as*
Quum, conj. *when, since, seeing*

R

Rachel, *elis, prop. subs. fem. 3. Rachel*
Radix, icis, *subs. fem. 3. a root, the bottom of a hill*
Rages, is, *prop. subs. fem. 3. Rages, the name of a city*
Raguel, *elis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Raguel, a man's name*
Ramus, i, *subs. masc. 2. a branch, a bough*
Raphael, *elis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Raphael, the angel*
Rapio, rapere, rapui, raptum, *verb act. 3. to carry off, to hurry away, to snatch*
Raptum, i, *subs. neut. 2. booty, a robbery; from rapio*
Ratus, a, um, *perf. part. of reor, established adj. authentic*
Rebecca, æ, *prop. subs. fem. 1. Rebecca, a woman's name*
Robello, rebellare, rebellavi, rebellatum, *verb neut. 1. to rebel, to wage war again; from re and bello*

Recedo, recedere, recessi, recessum, *verb neut. 3. to retire, to withdraw, to go back; from re and cedo*
Recens, adv. *late, lately, freshly, newly*
Recens, ntis, *adj. new, fresh, late*
Recessus, us, *subs. masc. 4. a recess, a retreat; from recedo*
Recido, recidere, recidi, recidum, *verb neut. 3. to fall back, to light, fall upon; from re and cado*
Recipio, recipere, recepi, receptum, *verb act. 3. to receive, to take back; from re and capio*
Reconcilio, reconciliare, reconciliavi, reconciliatum, *verb act. 1. to recover, to reinstate, to reconcile; from re and concilio*
Recondo, recondere, recondidi, reconditum, *verb act. 3. to close, to hide, to lay up; from re and condo*
Recordor, recordari, recordatus sum, *verb dep. 1. to recollect, to call to mind; from re and cor*
Recte, adv. *rightly, justly; from rectus*
Rectus, a, um, *adj. straight, upright*
Recupero, recuperare, recuperavi, recuperatum, *verb act. 1. to recover, to regain; from recipio*
Reddo, reddere, reddidi, redditum, *verb act. 3. to restore, to give back, to render; from re and do*
Redeo, redire, redii, reditum, *verb irreg. to return; from re and eo*
Reduco, reducere, reduxi, reductum, *verb act. 3. to lead back, to restore; from re and duco*
Refero, referre, retuli, relatum, *verb act. irreg. to bring again, to carry back, to report; from re and fero*
Reficio, reficere, refeci, refectum, *verb act. 3. to repair, to renew, to refresh; from re and facio*
Refuo, reduere, refluxi, refluxum, *verb neut. 3. to flow back, to ebb; from re and fluo*
Regia, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a palace; from rex*
Regina, æ, *subs. fem. 1. a queen*
Regio, ius, *subs. fem. 3. a country, a region; from regio*
Regius, a, um, *adj. of or belonging to the king, royal; from rex*
Regno, regare, regavi, regatum, *verb neut. 1. to reign*

Regnum, i, subs. neut. 2. a kingdom; from rex

Regrédior, regrédi, regressus sum, verb dep. 3. to go back, to return from re and gradior

Reipsa, adv. in very deed; put for re ipsa

Rejicio, rejicere, rejeci, rejectum, verb act. 3. to reject, to throw back, to set aside; from re and jacio

Religio, ónis, subs. fem. 3. religion, superstition, a scruple of conscience

Religióus, a, um, adj. consecrated, religious; from religio

Relinquo, relinquere, reliqui, relictum, verb act. 3. to leave behind, to forsake; from re and linquo

Reliquus, a, um, adj. the rest, the remaining; from relinquo

Reluctor, reluctári, reluctátus sum, verb dep. 1. to struggle against; from re and luctor

Remāneo, remānere, remansi, remansum, verb neut. 2. to remain, to stay, to abide; from re and maneo

Remigro, remigrāre, remigrāvi, remigrātum, verb neut. 1. to return, to go back; from re and migro

Remitto, remittere, remisi, remissum, verb act. 3. to send back, to leave off, to slacken; from re and mitto

Remūnero, remūnerāre, remūnerāvi, remūnerātum, verb act. 1. to reward, to recompense; from re and munero

Renuncio, renunciāre, renunciāvi, renunciātum, verb act. 1. to bring word again, to acquaint, to renounce; from re and nuncio

Renuo, renuere, renui, renitum, verb act. 3. to nod back with the head, to refuse; from re and nuo

Reor, rēri, rātus sum, verb dep. 2. to suppose, to judge.

Rependo, rependere, rependi, repensum, verb act. 3. to pay back, to recompense; from re and pendo

Reperio, reperire, reperi, repertum, verb act. 4. to find, to find out, to discover; from re and pario

Repeto, repētere, repētivi, repēti, repētum, verb act. 3. to seek again, to repeat; from re and peto

Repōno, repōnere, repōsi, repōsitum, verb act. 3. to put again, to lay by, to replace, to repay; from re and pono

Reporto, reportāre, reportāvi, reportātum, verb act. 1. to carry or bring back; from re and porto

Reprēhendo, reprēhendere, reprēhendi, reprēhensum, verb act. 3. to reprove, to reproach, to blame; from re and prehendo

Repto, reptāre, reptāvi, reptātum, verb neut. 1. to creep along, to crawl; from repo

Res, rei, subs. fem. 5. a thing, property, estate

Rescisco, resciscere, rescivi, rescitum, verb act. 3. to come to the knowledge of; from re and scio

Reservo, reservāre, reservāvi, reservātum, verb act. 1. to reserve, to keep back, to retain; from re and servo

Resideo, residere, resēdi, resessum, verb neut. 2. to sit down, to remain; from re and sedeo

Resisto, resistere, restiti, restitum, verb neut. 3. to stand up, again, to resist; from re and sisto

Respicio, respicere, respexi, respectum, verb act. 3. to look back upon, to look, to regard, to consider; from re and specio

Respondeo, respondere, respondi, responsum, verb neut. 2. to answer; from re and spondeo

Respuo, respuere, respui, respitum, verb act. 3. to spit out again, to refuse, to reject; from re and spuo

Restituo, restituere, restitui, restitutum, verb act. 3. to restore, to repair; from re and statuo

Retineo, retinere, retinui, retentum, verb act. 2. to retain, to keep back; from re and teneo

Rētuli, indic. perf. of refero, I have brought back

Revera, adv. in very deed, truly; put for re vera

Revertor, reverti, reversus sum, verb dep. 3. to return; from re and verto

Revoco, revocare, revocavi, revocatum, verb act. 1. to recall, to call back; from re and voco

Rex, regis, subs. masc. 3. a king
Rideo, ridere, ridi, risum, verb neut. 2. to laugh, to laugh at

Ripa, æ, subs. fem. 1. the bank of a river

Ritus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a rite, a ceremony, a manner

Roboāmus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Roboam, a man's name

Rōbur, ōris, subs. neut. 3. an oak, strength

Robustus, a, um, adj. robust, strong

Rōgo, rōgāre, rōgāvi, rōgātum, verb act. 1. to ask, to demand, to beg, to intreat

Romānus, a, um, adj. Roman

Rūben, ēnis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Reuben, a man's name

Rūber, bra, brum, adj. red, ruddy

Ruina, æ, subs. fem. 1. the fall of a house, ruin, destruction; from ruo

Rumpo, rumpere, rūpi, ruptum, verb act. 3. to burst, to break

Rūo, ruere, rūi, rūtum, verb neut. 3. to fall, to fall down, to rush

Rūpes, is, subs. fem. 3. a rock

Rursūm, adv. again

Rursus, adv. again, a second time

Rūs, rūris, subs. neut. 3. the country

S

Saba, prop. subs. indecl. 1. Saba

Sabbātum, i, subs. neut. 2. the Sabbath

Saccūlus, i, subs. masc. 2. a little sack or bag; from saccus

Saccus, i, subs. masc. 2. a sack, a money bag

Sacer, cra, crum, adj. sacred, holy

Sacerdos, ōtis, subs. com. gen. 3. a priest, a priestess; from sacer and dos

Sacrificium, ii, subs. neut. a sacrifice; from sacer and facio

Sæpe, adv. often

Sagitta, æ, subs. fem. 1. an arrow

Salōmon, ōnis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Solomon, a man's name

Salus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. a forest, a lawn

Sālus, ūtis, subs. fem. 3. health, life, safety

Sālūtāris, is, e, adj. healthful, wholesome, salutary; from salus

Saluto, salūtāre, salūtāvi, salūtātum, verb act. 1. to salute; from salus

Salvus, a, um, adj. safe, well, in good health; from salus

Samāria, æ, prop. subs. fem. 1. Samaria, a city

Samson, ōnis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Samson, a man's name

Samuel, ēlis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Samuel, a man's name

Sanctus, a, um, adj. holy, sacred; from sancio

Sanē, adv. truly, verily, indeed

Sanguis, inis, subs. masc. 3. blood

Sāno, sārāre, sārāvi, sārātum, verb act. 1. to heal, to cure

Sānus, a, um, adj. whole, healthful, sound

Sāpiens, ntis, adj. wise, prudent, sagacious; from sapio

Sāpienter, adv. wisely, prudently; from sapiens

Sāpientia, æ, subs. fem. 1. wisdom; from sapiens

Sāra, æ, prop. subs. fem. 1. Sarah, a woman's name

Sātelles, itis, subs. masc. 3. a life guardman, a mercenary soldier

Sātis, adj. indecl. enough, sufficient

Sātisfācio, sātisfācere, sātisfēcī sātisfāctum, verb act. 3. to satisfy; from satis and facio

Sātius, adj. comp. of satis, indecl. better

Saūl, ulis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Saul, a man's name

Scāla, æ, subs. fem. 1. a ladder, a stair

Scāteo, scātēre, scātui, verb neut. 2. to overflow, to abound

Scelestus, a, um, adj. wicked, unlucky; from scelus

Scelus, ēris, subs. neut. 3. wickedness, villainy, mischief

Scientia, æ, subs. fem. 1. knowledge, from scio

Scilicet, adv. namely, to wit, truly, forsooth; from scire licet

Scindo, scindere, scidi, scissum verb act. 3. to rend, to cut, to tear

Scio, scire, scivi, scitum, verb act. 1. to know

Scirpeus, a, um, adj. of or belonging to bulrushes; from scirpus

Sciscitor, sciscitāri, sciscitātus, sum verb dep. 1. to enquire, to demand, to ask; from scisco

Scrūtor, scrūtāri, scrūtātus sum, verb dep. 1. to search diligently, to examine

Scyphus, i, subs. masc. 2. a drinking bowl, a cup

Secēdo, secēdere, secessi, secessum, verb neut. 3. to go apart, to withdraw; from se and cedo

Seco, secāre, secūi, sectum or sectum, verb act. 1. to cut
Secundò, adv. a second time, secondly; from secundus
Secundus, a, um, num. adj. the second, prosperous, lucky, favourable
Secūris, is, subs. fem. 3. an axe or hatchet
Sed, conj. but, but also, however
Sedecias, æ, prop. subs. masc. 1. Sedecias, a man's name
Sēdeo, sēdere, sēdi, sessum, verb neut. 2. to sit, to settle, to remain; from sedes
Sēdes, is, subs. fem. 3. a seat, a habitation
Sēditio, ōnis, subs. fem. 3. a mutiny, an insurrection, sedition
Sēdo, sēdāre, sēdāvi, sēdātum, verb act. 1. to allay, to ease, to quiet
Sēdūlo, adv. honestly, carefully; from sedulus
Seges, ētis, subs. fem. 3. a crop, standing corn, a multitude
Sella, æ, subs. fem. 1. a seat, a chair
Semel, prop. subs. masc. indecl. Semel, a man's name
Semel, adv. once, all at once
Semper, adv. always, continually, forever
Sempiternus, a, um, adj. endless, everlasting; from semper and ternus
Sēmus, i, prop. subs. masc. 2. Shem, the son of Noah
Senectus, tūtis, subs. fem. 3. old age; from senex
Senesco, senescere, senui, verb neut. 3. to was old, to decay; from senex
Senex, senis, subs. com. gen. 3. an old man or woman
Sensim, adv. by degrees; from sentio
Sententia, æ, subs. fem. 1. an opinion, a sentiment; from sentio
Sentio, sentire, sensi, sensum, verb act. 4. to perceive, to feel, to see
Senui, indic. perf. of senesco, I have grown old
Sēpeliō, sepelire, sepelivi, sepultum, verb act. 4. to bury
Sēpono, sēponere, sēpōsui, sēpōsitum, verb act. 3. to lay apart, to distinguish, to send away; from se and pono

Septem, num. adj. indecl. seven
Septies, num. adv. seven times; from septem
Septimus, a, um, num. adj. the seventh; from septem
Septuāginta, num. adj. indecl. seventy
Sepulcrum, i, subs. neut. 2. a sepulchre, a tomb, a grave; from sepello
Sepultūra, æ, subs. fem. 1. burial; from sepello
Sequor, sequi, secūtus sum, verb dep. 3. to follow, to ensue, to pursue
Sera, æ, subs. fem. 1. a bolt, a lock, a bar
Sermo, ōnis, subs. masc. 3. a speech, a conversation
Serpens, ntis, subs. com. gen. 3. a serpent; from serpo
Serra, æ, subs. fem. 1. a saw
Servitus, ūtis, subs. fem. 3. slavery, bondage; from servio
Servo, servāre, servāvi, servātum, verb act. 1. to keep, to preserve, to save
Servus, i, subs. masc. 2. a slave, a servant
Seu, conj. either, or
Sex, num. adj. indecl. six
Sexāginta, num. adj. indecl. sixty
Sexcenti, æ, a, num. adj. plur. six hundred; from sex and centum
Sextus, a, um, num. adj. the sixth
Si, conj. if
Sic conj. so, thus
Siccus, a, um, adj. dry, thirsty
Sicēra, æ, subs. fem. 1. strong drink
Significo, significāre, significāvi, significātum, verb act. 1. to signify, to give notice; from signum and facio
Signum, i, subs. neut. 2. a sign, a mark, a standard, a signal
Sileo, silēre, silui, verb neut. to be silent
Simeon, ōnis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Simeon
Simila, æ, subs. fem. 1. flour, fine meal
Similis, is, e, adj. like
Similiter, adv. in like manner, likewise; from similis
Similitudo, dinis, subs. fem. 3. similitude, resemblance; from similis
Simon, ōnis, prop. subs. masc. 3. Simon

- Simplex**, plicis, *adj.* simple, single, sincere, honest
- Simul**, *adv.* at the same time
- Simulatio**, ōnis, *subs. fem.* 3. a dissembling, a pretence
- Simūlo**, simūlare, simūlavī, simūlātum, *verb act.* 1. to feign, to resemble
- Sin**, *conj.* but if; from si and non
- Sina**, æ, *prop. subs. fem.* 1. Sinat the name of a mountain
- Sincērus**, a, um, *adj.* sincere, pure, clean
- Sine**, *præp. gov. abl.* without
- Singularis**, is, e, *adj.* single, singular; from singulus
- Singūli**, æ, a, *adj. plur.* each, every, one by one
- Sinister**, tra, trum, *adj.* that is on the left hand, unlucky
- Sinistra**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. the left hand
- Sino**, sinēre, sivi, situm, *verb act.* 3. to suffer, to allow
- Situs**, a, um, *adj.* situated, placed
- Socer**, eri, *subs. masc.* 2. a father-in-law
- Socia**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a female companion
- Societas**, atis, *subs. fem.* 3. partnership, society; from socius
- Socius**, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a companion, an associate
- Sol**, solis, *subs. masc.* the sun
- Solātium**, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. comfort, consolation
- Solemnis**, is, e, *adj.* solemn, annual; from solus and annus
- Soleo**, solēre, solui and solitus sum, *verb neut. puss.* 2. to use, to be accustomed
- Solitudo**, inis, *subs. fem.* 3. solitude, a desert; from solus
- Solitus**, a, um, *adj.* accustomed, wont, usual; from soleo
- Solium**, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a throne, a royal seat
- Sollicitus**, a, um, *adj.* disquieted, anxious
- Solum**, i, *subs. neut.* 2. the ground, the soil
- Solus**, a, um, *gen. solius, dat. soli, adj.* alone, only, solitary
- Solveo**, solvère, solvi, solūtum, *verb act.* 3. to loose, to resolve, to deliver
- Somniātor**, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. a dreamer; from somnio
- Somnio**, somniāre, somniāvi, somniātum, *verb neut and act.* 1. to dream; from somnium
- Somnium**, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a dream; from somnus
- Somnus**, i, *subs. masc.* 2. sleep, rest
- Sōnitus**, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. a sound, a noise; from soño
- Sōno**, sōnāre, sōnūi, sōnitum, *verb neut.* 1. to sound, to make a noise
- Sūpor**, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. a deep sleep, a sleepy dose
- Sōror**, ōris, *subs. fem.* 3. a sister
- Spātium**, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. a space, a time
- Spēcies**, ei, *subs. fem.* 5. appearance, aspect, pretence
- Specimen**, inis, *subs. neut.* 3. a proof, an instance; from specio
- Spectāculum**, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a spectacle, a sight; from specto
- Specto**, spectāre, spectāvi, spectātum, *verb act.* 1. to look at, to tend, to behold, to consider; from specio
- Spēlunca**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a cave
- Sperno**, spernere, sprēvi, sprētum, *verb act.* 3. to despise, to disdain, to slight
- Spero**, sperāre, sperāvi, sperātum, *verb act.* 1. to hope, to trust, to expect
- Spes**, ei, *subs. fem.* 5. hope, expectation
- Spica**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. an ear of corn
- Spina**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a thorn
- Spiritus**, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. breathing, air, wind, spirit; from spiro
- Spiro**, spirāre, spirāvi, spirātum, *verb neut.* 1. to breathe
- Splendidē**, *adv.* clearly, honourably, magnificently; from splendidus
- Splendidus**, a, um, *adj.* bright, splendid, magnificent; from splendo
- Spolio**, spoliāre, spoliāvi, spoliātum, *verb act.* 1. to bereave, to spoil
- Spolium**, ii, *subs. neut.* 2. spoil taken from the enemy
- Spondeo**, spondere, spōpondi, sponsum, *verb act.* 2. to promise freely, to be surety for, to betroth
- Sponte**, *ablat. of one's own accord*
- Squāma**, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a scale of a fish, a thin plate in a coat of mail

Squamatus, a, um, *adj.* scaly, full of scales; from *squama*

Statim, *adv.* immediately, presently; from *sto*

Statua, a, *subs. fem.* 1. a statue, an image; from *sto*

Statuo, statuere, statū. statūtum, verb act. 3. to resolve, to determine, to place; from *sto*

Statura, a, *subs. fem.* 1. stature, height, size; from *sto*

Status, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. a posture, a manner, a state; from *sto*

Stella, a, *subs. fem.* 1. a star, a constellation

Stercus, ōris, *subs. neut.* 3. dung, ordure

Stérilis, is, *e, adj.* barren, unfruitful

Stēti, *indic. perf.* of *sto*, I have stood

Stimūlo, stimūlare, stimūlavi, stimūlatum, verb act. 1. to goad, to incite, to instigate; from *stimulus*

Stipendiarius, a, um, *adj.* tributary; from *stipendium*

Stirps, rplis, *subs. fem.* 3. the stock of a tree, race, lineage

Sto, stare, stēti, statum, verb neut. 1. to stand

Strēnuē, *adv.* stoutly, courageously; from *strenuus*

Strēnuus, a, um, *adj.* active, stout, brave

Stridor, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. noise, creaking; from *strideo*

Strues, is, *subs. fem.* 3. a heap, a pile; from *struo*

Stultitia, a, *subs. fem.* 1. folly; from *stultus*

Stupendus, a, um, *adj.* stupendous, admirable; from *stupeo*

Stūpeo, stupēre, stupui, verb neut. 2. to be stupefied, to be astonished, to wonder

Suadeo, suadēre, suasi, suasum, verb act. 3. to advise, to persuade

Suavis, is, *e, adj.* sweet

Sūbeo, subire, subil, subitum, verb neut. irreg. to undergo, to come up; from *sub* and *eo*

Sūbitus, a, um, *adj.* sudden

Subjicio, subjicēre, subjēci, subiectum, verb act. 3. to lay under, to make subject, to submit; from *sub* and *jacio*

Sublatus, see *tollo*

Sublēvo, sublēvare, sublēvavi, sublēvatum, verb act. 1. to lift up

from *sub* and *levo*

Submissus, a, um, *adj.* low, submissive, humble; from *submitto*

Subnitor, i, nixus, verb dep. 3. to lean, or rest upon

Subnixus, a, um, *part.* from *subnitor*, underpropped, raised up, leaning on; from *sub* and *nitor*

Subripio, subripere, subripui, subreptum, verb act. 3. to steal privately, to take away by stealth; from *sub* and *rapio*

Subsidium, li, *subs. neut.* 1. aid, help, succour; from *subsideo*

Subter, *prop. gov. acc. or abl.* beneath, under

Subverto, subvertēre, subverti, subversum, verb act. 3. to overturn, to overthrow, to subvert; from *sub* and *verto*

Succedo, succedere, successi, successum, verb neut. 3. to come, to succeed, to be next; from *sub* and *cedo*

Succendo, succendēre, succendi, succensum, verb act. 3. to burn, to inflame, to be angry

Succenseo, succensere, succensui, verb neut. 1. to be angry with, from *sub* and *censeo*

Successor, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. a successor; from *succedo*

Succresco, succrescere, succrevi, succrētum, verb neut. 3. to grow under, to spring, to grow up; from *sub* and *cresco*

Suffero, erre, sustūli, sublātum, *act.* irreg. to bear to undertake; from *sub* and *fero*

Sufficio, sufficere, suffeci, suffectum, verb neut. and act. 3. to suffice, to be sufficient, to substitute; from *sub* and *facio*

Sui, *pron. subs. of all genders, of himself, of herself, of itself*

Suillus, a, um, *adj.* of or belonging to swine; from *sus*

Sum, esse, fui, verb *subs. irreg.* to be, to exist

Summa, a, *subs. fem.* 1. sovereign power

Summus, a, um, *adj.* superl. of *superus*, highest, greatest, chief

Sūmo, sūmere, sumpsī, sumptum, verb act. 3. to take, to receive

Sumptus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. charge, expense; from *sumo*

Sūpellex, lectilla, *subs. fem.* 3. household stuff, furniture

Sûper, *prep. gov. acc. or abl. upon above*
Sûperbia, æ, subs. fem. 1. *pride, arrogance*
Sûperbio, sũperbiŕe, sũperbivi, sũperbitum, verb neut. 4. *to be proud, to vaunt; from superbus*
Sũperbus, a, um, adj. *proud, stately, arrogant*
Sũpernũ, *adv. from above; from super*
Sũpero, sũperũre, sũperãvi, sũperũrũtum, verb act. 1. *to overcome, to overtop; from super*
Sũperstes, tũtis, adj. *surviving, remaining alive; from supersto*
Sũperstitio, õnis, subs. fem. 3. *superstition, vain fear*
Sũpersum, sũperesse, sũperfui, verb irreg. *to remain, to abound, to be over, to survive; from super and sum*
Suppedito, suppeditũre, suppeditũti, suppeditũtum, verb act. 1. *to supply, to furnish, to afford*
Suppẽto, suppẽtẽre, suppẽtivi, suppẽtitum, verb act. 3. *to be sufficient, to help; from sub and peto*
Supplex, supplicis, adj. *suppliant; from sub and plico*
Suppliciter, *adv. suppliantly; from supplex*
Supplicium, ii, subs. neut. 2. *punishment, a supplication, a sacrifice, from supplex*
Suppono, supponẽre, supposũi, suppositum, verb act. 3. *to put under, to put in place of; from sub and pono*
Supporto, supportũre, supportãvi, supportũtum, verb act. 1. *to convey, to carry, to support; from sub and porto*
Supremus, a, um, adj. *superl. of superus, highest, last*
Surgo, surgẽre, surrexi, surrectum, verb neut. 3. *to arise, to get up, to grow, to begin; from sursum and erigo*
Surrexi, indic. perf. of *surgo, I have arisen*
Suscipio, suscipẽre, suscepĩi, susceptum, verb act. 3. *to take up, to undertake, to take upon one; from sub and capio*
Suspendo, suspendẽre, suspendi, suspensum, verb act. 3. *to hang up, to gibe, to delay; from sub and pendo*

Sustineo, sustinẽre, sustinũi, sustentum, verb act. 2. *to hold up, to sustain, to support; from sub and teneo*
Sustũli, indic. perf. of *suffero, I have undertaken*
Suus, a, um, pron. adj. *his, hers, theirs, his own, her own, their own; from sui*
Sylva, v, subs. fem. 1. *a wood*
Sylvestris, is, e, adj. *of or belonging to wood, woody, wild; from sylva*
Syria, v, prop. subs. fem. 1. *Syria, the name of a country*

T

T
Tãbernãculum, i, subs. neut. 2. *a tabernacle, a tent; from taberna*
Tãbũla, v, subs. fem. 1. *a table, a board, a picture*
Tãceo, tãcẽre, tãcul, tãctum, verb neut. 2. *to be silent*
Tãcitus, a, um, adj. *silent, quiet, dumb; from taceo*
Tãlentum, i, subs. neut. 2. *a talent*
Tam, *adv. so, so much*
Tãmen, conj. *however, yet, notwithstanding*
Tandẽm, *adv. at length, at last, pray*
Tandiu, *adv. so long; from tam and diu*
Tango, tangẽre, tẽtũgi, tactum; verb act. 3. *to touch*
Tanquam, *adv. as, as if; from tam and quam*
Tantũpẽre, *adv. so much, so greatly; from tantus and opus*
Tantũm, *adv. so much, only; from tantus*
Tantummodo, *adv. only; from tantus and modus*
Tantus, a, um, adj. *so great, so much*
Tardiũs, *adv. too slow; from tardus*
Tardus, a, um, adj. *slow, tardy, dull*
Tẽgo, tẽẽre, tẽxi, tectum, verb act. 3. *to cover, to protect*
Tẽla, v, subs. fem. 1. *a web*
Tẽlum, i, subs. neut. 2. *a dart, a weapon*
Temerẽ, *adv. rashly, inconsiderately*
Templum, i, subs. neut. 2. *a temple*
Tempus, õris, subs. neut. 3. *time, opportunity*
Tẽneo, tẽnẽre, tẽnũi, tentum, verb act. 2. *to hold fast, to hold or keep*

Tento, tentāre, tentāvi, tentātum, verb act. 1. to feel, to prove, to try

Tergum, *n*, subs. neut. 2. the back

Terra, *æ*, subs. fem. 1. the earth

Terrestriis, *is, e*, adj. earthly, terrestrial; from *terra*

Terribilis, *is, e*, adj. terrible, dreadful; from *terreo*

Terrificus, *a, um*, adj. dreadful, frightful; from *terreo* and *facio*

Terror, *oris*, subs. masc. 3. terror, fear, dread

Tertiò, *adv.* the third time, thirdly; from *tertius*

Tertius, *a, um*, num. adj. the third

Testa, *æ*, subs. fem. 1. an earthen pot, a pot

Testaceus, *a, um*, adj. made of earth or tile baked; from *testa*

Testimòonium, *ii*, subs. neut. 3. testimony, evidence; from *testis*

Testis, *is*, subs. com. gen. 3. a witness, an evidence

Testor, testāri, testātus sum, verb dep. 1. to bear witness, to attest, to call to witness; from *testis*

Texo, texēre, texui, textum, verb act. 3. to weave, to knit

Thus, *uris*, subs. neut. 3. frankincense, incense

Tigris, *is*, prop. subs. masc. 3. the river / *igris*

Timeo, timēre, timui, verb act. and neut. 2. to fear, to dread, to be afraid of

Timor, *oris*, subs. masc. 3. fear, dread, cowardice; from *timeo*

Tingo, tingēre, tinxi, tinctum, verb act. 3. to dye, to stain

Tinnio, tinnire, tinnivi, tinnitum, verb neut. 4. to ring, to jingle, to tingle

Tobias, *æ*, prop. subs. masc. 1. Tobit, a man's name

Toga, *æ*, subs. fem. 1. a gown

Toléro, tolérāre, tolérāvi, tolérātum, verb act. 1. to bear, to suffer, to endure

Tollo, tollēre, sustōli, sublātum, verb act. irreg. to take up, to raise, to take

Tondeo, tondēre, tōtondi, tonsum, verb act. 2. to clip, to fleece

Tonitru, subs. neut. 4. thunder; from *tono*

Tormentum, *i*, subs. neut. 2. an engine, torment

Torqueo, torquēre, torxi, tortum, verb act. 2. to writh, to twist, to whirl, to hurl, to torture

Torquis, *is*, subs. masc. and fem. 3. a chain for the neck, a garland; from *torqueo*

Torreo, torrēre, torraui, tostum, verb act. 2. to roast, to parok

Tōt, *adj.* indecl. plur. so many, as many. Tot, quot, as many as

Tōtidem, *adj.* plur. indecl. as many; from *tot* and *idem*

Tōtondi, *indic. perf.* of *tondeo*, I have shorn

Tōtus, *a, um*, *adj.* gen. *tōtius*, dat. *tōti*, the whole, all

Trādo, trādēre, trādidī, traditum, verb act. 3. to deliver, to deliver up, to surrender; from *trans* and *do*

Trāho, trāhēre, traxi, tractum, verb act. 3. to draw, to drag

Trajectus, *a, um*, *perf. part* of *trajicio*, passed over

Trājicō, trājicēre, trājeci, trājētum, verb act. 3. to carry over, to pass over, to pierce through; from *trans* and *jacio*

Tranquillitas, *tātis*, subs. fem. 3. tranquillity, quietness, a calm; from *tranquillus*

Tranquillus, *a, um*, *adj.* tranquil, calm, quiet

Transféro, transferre, transtūli, translātum, verb act. irreg. to carry from one place to another, to transfer; from *trans* and *féro*

Transfodio, transfodēre, transfodī, transfossum, verb act. to dig through, to pierce; from *trans* and *fodio*

Transuli, *indic. perf.* of *transféro*, have transferred

Trēcenti, *æ*, *a*, num. *adj.* plur. three hundred; from *tres* and *centum*

Trēpidus, *a, um*, *adj.* trembling, caful

Tres, *es, ia*, num. *adj.* plur. three

Tribuo, tribuēre, tribui, tribūtum, verb act. 3. to give, to attribute, to bestow

Tribus, *us*, subs. fem. 4. a tribe; from *tres*

Tribūtum, *i*, subs. neut. 2. tribute, custom, impost; from *tribuo*

Triginta, num. *adj.* indecl. thirty

Tripho, *onis*, prop. subs. masc. 2. Tripho, a man's name

Tristis, is, e, *adj.* sad, sorrowful, grave

Triticum, ci, *subs. neut.* 2. wheat ; from *tero*

Trucidō, trucidāre, trucidāvi, trucidātum, *verb act.* 1. to murder, to kill, to massacre ; from *trux* and *ca-do*

Truncus, a, um, *adj.* cut short, mutilated, maimed

Tu, *pron. subs. com. gen.* Thou

Tūba, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a trumpet

Tueor, tuēri, tuitus or tūtus sum, *verb dep.* . to behold, to defend to keep

Tum, *adv.* then

Tūmetipse, *pron.* thou, thyself ; from *tu*, and *met*, and *ipse*

Tunc, *adv.* then

Tunica, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a coat, a vest, a tunic

Turba, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a crowd, a multitude

Turbo, turbāre, turbāvi, turbātum, *verb act.* 1. to disturb, to confound ; from *turba*

Turpis, is, e, *adj.* base, shameful, filthy, nasty

Turpitudō, inis, *subs. fem.* 3. dishonesty, baseness ; from *turpis*

Turris, is, *subs. fem.* 3. a tower

Tūte, thou, thyself ; from *tu* and the syllabic adjection *te*

Tūtus, a, um, *adj.* safe, secure ; from *tueor*

Tuus, a, um, *pron. adi.* thy, thine ; from *tu*

Tympanum, i, *subs. neut.* 2. a timbrel, a drum

Tyrannus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a king, a tyrant

U

Ubertas, ātis, *subs. fem.* 3. fruitfulness, plenty ; from *uber*

Ubi, *adv.* where, when? also a *conj.* as soon as

Ubinam, *adv.* where? front *ubi* and *nam*

Ulciscor, ulcisci, ultus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to take revenge on, to avenge

Ullus, a, um, *adj. gen.* ullius, dat. ulli, any, any one ; from *unus*

Ultio, ōnis, *subs. fem.* 3. a revenging ; from *ulciscor*

Utor, ōris, *subs. masc.* 3. an avenger, a revenger ; from *ulciscor*

Ultra, *prop. gov. accus.* beyond, on the farther side

Umbra, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a shadow, a shade

Unā, *adv.* together, along with, at the same time ; from *unus*

Unctus, a, um, *perf. part.* of *unguo*, anointed

Unde, *adv.* from whence, whence, how?

Undēcim, *num. adj. indecl.* eleven ; from *unus* and *decem*

Undēcimus, a, um, *num. adj.* the eleventh ; from *undecim*

Unguo, unguere, unxi, unctum, *verb act.* 3. to anoint, to perfume, to smear

Unicē, *adv.* singularly, entirely ; from *unicus*

Unicus, a, um, *adj.* one, alone, only, chief ; from *unus*

Univēsus, a, um, *adj.* all, universal ; from *unus* and *verto*

Unquam, *adv.* ever, at any time

Unus, a, um, *num. adj.* one

Unusquisque, unaquaque, unumquodque, *pron. adj.* every one ; from *unus*, *quis*, and *que*

Urbs, urbis, *subs. fem.* 3. a city

Urias, æ, *prop. subs. masc.* 1. Uriah, a man's name

Urna, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. a water pitcher, a pot, an urn

Ursus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. a bear

Usque, *adv.* continually, always even till, as far as, as long as

Usūra, æ, *subs. fem.* 1. usury, interest, use ; from *utor*

Usurpo, usurpare, usurpavi, usurpatum, *verb act.* 1. to use often, to usurp ; from *utor*

Usus, ūs, *subs. masc.* 4. use, practice, profit ; from *utor*

Ut, *conj.* that, as how ; with the subjunct. that ; with indicat. as

Uterque, utrāque, utrumque, *adj.* each, either of two

Uterus, i, *subs. masc.* 2. the womb

Uti, *conj.* that, to the end that, as, even as

Utilis, is, e, *adj.* useful, convenient, profitable ; from *utor*

Utinam, *conj.* oh that, I wish

Utor, ūti, ūsus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to use

Utpote, *adv.* considering, inasmuch as

Utrinque, *adv.* on both sides
 Uva, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. a grape, a cluster
 Uxor, *ûris*, *subs. fem.* 3. a wife

V

Vacca, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. a cow
 Vado, vadere, vâsi, vâsum, *verb neut.*
 3. to march, to go
 Vadium, *i*, *subs. neut.* 2. a ford, a shallow; *from vado*
 Vagiens, *ntis*, *pras. part.* of vagio, crying
 Vagus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* wandering, vagabond; *from vago*
 Valde, *adv.* very much, greatly
 Valédico, valédicere, valédixi, valédic-
 tum, *verb act.* 3. to bid farewell; *from valeo and dico*
 Valeo, valère, vâlui, vâlitum, *verb neut.* 2. to be well, to prevail
 Valêtudo, *inis*, *subs. fem.* 3. health; *from valeo*
 Vâlidus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* strong, powerful; *from valeo*
 Vârius, *a*, *um*, *adj.* various, different, changeable
 Vas, vâsis, *subs. neut.* 3. a vessel; *plur. vâsa, òrum*
 Vasto, vastâre, vastavi, vastâtum, *verb act.* 1. to lay waste, to destroy, to ravage
 Vastus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* vast, huge, desolate
 Vâtes, *is*, *subs. masc.* 3. a prophet
 Vectigal, âlis, *subs. neut.* 3. custom, a tax
 Vehemens, *ntis*, *adj.* vehement, immoderate, impetuous, fierce; *from veho*
 Vehementer, *adv.* vehemently, violently
 Vehementius, *adv. comp.* more vehemently
 Vêho, vêhère, vexi, vectum, *verb act.* 3. to carry
 Vênatio, ònis, *subs. fem.* 3. hunting; *from venor*
 Vênâtor, òris, *subs. masc.* 3. a huntsman, a hunter, *from venor*
 Vendo, vendere, vendidi, venditum, *verb act.* 3. to sell; *from venum and do*
 Vênëror, vênërâri, vênërâtus sum, *verb dep.* 1. to reverence, to worship, to venerate

Vênia, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. pardon, leave, permission
 Vênio, vênire, vëni, vëntum, *verb neut.* 4. to come, to arrive, to go
 Vênor, âri, âtus, *verb dep.* to hunt
 Venter, tris, *subs. masc.* 3. the belly, the stomach
 Ventus, *i*, *subs. masc.* 2. the wind
 Vepres, *is*, *subs. masc.* 3. a briar, a bramble
 Verber, êris, *subs. neut.* 3. a scourge, a blow, a stroke
 Verbum, *i*, *subs. neut.* 2. a word
 Verè, *adv.* truly; *from verus*
 Vêreor, vêreri, vëritus sum, *verb dep.* 2. to fear, to be in fear of, to reverence
 Vêritas, âtis, *subs. fem.* 3. truth, verity; *from verus*
 Vêritus, *a*, *um*, *perf. part.* of vereor, having feared
 Vermis, *is*, *subs. masc.* 3. a worm
 Verò, *conj.* but, truly, indeed; *from verus*
 Vertex, icis, *subs. fem.* 3. the top, the summit, the crown of the head
 Verto, vertere, verti, versum, *verb act.* 1. to turn, to change
 Vêrum, *i*, *subs. neut.* 2. the truth
 Vêrus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* true, real
 Vescor, vesci, pastus sum, *verb dep.* 3. to live upon, to eat
 Vespërus, *i*, *subs. masc.* 2. the evening star, the evening; *from vesper*
 Vester, tra trum, *pron. adj.* your, yours; *from tu*
 Vestio, vestire, vestivi, vestitum, *verb act.* 4. to clothe, to cover; *from vestis*
 Vestis, *is*, *subs. fem.* 3. a garment
 Vîto, vêtare, vêtul, vêtitum, *verb act.* 1. to forbid, to hinder
 Vexo, vexâre, vexâvi, vexâtum, *verb act.* 1. to harass, to vex
 Via, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. a way, a road, a street
 Vibro, vibrâre, vibrâvi, vibrâtum, *verb act.* 1. to shake, to brandish, to vibrate
 Vicinus, *a*, *um*, *adj.* neighbouring; *from vicus*
 Victor, òris, *subs. masc.* 3. a victor, a conqueror; *from vinco*
 Victôria, *æ*, *subs. fem.* 1. victory; *from vinco*
 Victus, ùs, *subs. masc.* 4. sustenance, food, a living; *from vivo*

Video, vidēre, vidi, visum, verb act.
2. to see, to look

Videor, vidēri, visus sum, verb pass. and depon. 2. to be seen, to seem, to appear

Viginti, num. adj. indecl. twenty

Vilis, is, e, adj. vile, paltry, cheap

Vincio, vincire, vixi, vinctum, verb act. 4. to bind

Vinco, vincere, vici, victum, verb act. 3. to conquer, to overcome

Vinculum, i, subs. neut. 2. a chain, a bond; from vincio

Vindico, vindicare, vindicavi, vindicatum, verb act. 1. to revenge, to punish, to defend, to deliver; from vindex

Vinea, æ, subs. fem. 1. a vine, a vineyard; from vinum

Vinum, i, subs. neut. 2. wine

Violentus, a, um, adj. violent, forcible; from vis

Violo, violare, violavi, violatum, verb act. 1. to violate, to injure, to hurt

Vir, viri, subs. masc. 2. a man, a gentleman, a hero

Vireo, virere, virui, verb neut. 2. to be green, to flourish

Vires, virium, viribus, subs. fem. plur. 3. strength, forces

Virga, æ, subs. fem. .. a rod, a wand

Virgo, gēis, subs. fem. 3. a virgin, a maid

Virgultum, i, subs. neut. 2. a young twig; from virga

Virtus, ūtis, subs. fem. 3. virtue, bravery; from vis

Vis, vim, vi, subs. fem. 3. force, violence

Viscus, cōris, subs. neut. 3. a bowel or entrail

Viso, videre, visi, visus, verb act. 3.

to go, to see, to visit; from video

Visus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. sight, a view; from video

Vita, æ, subs. fem. 1. life

Vinea, is, subs. fem. 3. a vine

Vitium, ii, subs. neut. 2. vice, wickedness; from vis

Vito, vitare, vitavi, vitatum, verb act. 1. to shun, to avoid

Vitulus, i, subs. masc. 2. a calf

Vivo, vivere, vixi, victum, verb neut. 3. to live, to be alive

Vivus, a, um, adj. alive, living

Vix, adv. scarcely, with difficulty, hardly

Vixi, indic. perf. of vivo, I have lived

Voco, vocare, vocavi, vocatum, verb act. 1. to name, to call

Volito, volitare, volitavi, volitatum, verb neut. 1. to fly about, to fly up and down; from volo, volare

Volo, velle, volui, verb neut. irreg. to will, to be willing, to wish

Voluntas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. will, good will; from volo

Voluptas, ātis, subs. fem. 3. pleasure, delight; from volo

Vox, vōcis, subs. fem. 3. a voice, a word

Vulgus, i, subs. masc. and neut. 2. the rabble, the mob, the multitude, the common people

Vulnus, nēris, subs. neut. 3. a wound

Vulpes, is, subs. fem. 3. a fox

Vultus, ūs, subs. masc. 4. the countenance, the visage, the face

Z

Zerobābel, ēlis, prop. subs. masc.

3. Zerobabel, a man's name



